

The Second Book of Commandments

Free Online Partial Version
Preface to Section 100

Includes Full Book Index

Copyright, 2020 by
UNITED ORDER PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 396
Salem, Utah 84653
All rights reserved
Printed in the United States of America

www.2bc.info

FOREWORD

The Second Book of Commandments contains 275 Sections of the Word of the LORD received at various intervals from early 1961 to October 2018. It is given through the identical gift and pattern of bringing forth the written oracles of God, to which Joseph Smith and other early Mormon prophets were appointed. The same gift was provided also to ancient Israelite prophets such as Moses, Isaiah, Nephi, Moroni, John the Revelator, and others.

For this generation the LORD chose as His Prophet a man from the tribe of Ephraim, who is an elias called to cry repentance before the coming calamities, and to prepare the way for the coming of a latter-day "Moses" who will establish political Israel, or "Zion" as the present Gentile nations collapse.

The Second Book of Commandments has begun to identify racial features of the Israelite tribes and their assignments in Zion. This heralds in the beginning of the latter-day gathering and re-establishment of the LORD's covenant people as prophesied in Deuteronomy 30; Isaiah 2, 11; Jeremiah 31; 3 Nephi 16, 21; etc.

The coming Zion will be set up four-square, and consist of, first, the Kingdom of God, which is the political arm; secondly, the School of the Prophets, which is the educational arm; thirdly, the United Order, which is the economic arm; and fourthly, the Church of Christ, which is the missionary arm.

Until the present governments are fallen, The Second Book of Commandments shows that the LORD will continue to work through the church He set up among the Gentiles--the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. In many ways, however, this church has been polluted by the proud Gentiles which dominate it (as prophesied in Mormon 8:36-38) and the gift to receive the written Oracles of the LORD has been taken from among them for over 100 years in accordance to the principle found in D&C 43:9-10. Without the gift, the promises with the gift are also taken away. Thus, the prophesied latter-day shift from Gentile to Israel has begun! (3 Nephi 16:7-13; 1 Nephi 13:42)

Those in the LORD's church, or anyone, who feels that the Spirit of Truth has led them to this book should read it prayerfully, and be wise in their response to it. It is not the purpose of United Order Publications, in presenting this book to the world, to ridicule or criticize the church, or any of its leaders. The revelations in this book prove that it is the church of Jesus Christ, set up through Joseph Smith, a true prophet of Israel.

These revelations should be an inspiration to those who read them to live closer to God, and to keep His commandments more perfectly.

We are NOT to Worship the Prophets

There are many organizations on the earth today that claim to have been originated through direction from God – led by charismatic men. These groups usually have one thing in common: they have made “Prophet (or leader) worship” their key. This man has or had direct communication from God, and represents God, therefore we must follow him without question.

The major group of people following this path are the Mohammedans. They worship their prophet Muhammad and will do anything possible to honor this man, even to commit murder of anyone who desecrates not God's name, but his name. They cannot understand that Muhammad was just a man, not a God. Their fanaticism is a worship of him instead of the One-God they believe in.

We can say that the Roman Church followed the same path during the inquisition, claiming that the Pope was God's only representative – that “he” had to be obeyed or you died. It resulted in millions being killed during the middle ages. More recently the Branch Davidians followed the same path, making their leader infallible, and eventually causing their total destruction.

How many more groups of people are out there today who have a most holy and high prophet that leads them to foolishness? Shall we mention some of them? The fundamentalist Mormon groups being led by their “key” holder prophets who “cannot” fail. Many have been led by a “one mighty and strong” type of man to their shame and degradation. One group now claims to have a keyholder who is above any trial over him. Others, presently living in Missouri and other places, demand their followers to obey them without question, and sometimes scorn and physically abuse even those of their own family who rebel against their ideas. And you yourself can name others.

Now we come to those who now have a huge following. The Roman Church still has a huge following, still claiming that they alone, and their Pope, are the only ones to have God's direction and authority.

But the one who is new on the scene, The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, have done the same thing. Their member's patriarchal blessings now have a “follow the Prophet without question” theme. They have made their Prophet infallible. Anyone disagreeing with this now main tenant of the Church, “Follow the Prophet”, is excommunicated and in many cases persecuted; causing the individual many hardships. The reason for this is due to their belief that God would not allow their Prophet to be wrong.

The ancient Israelite prophets had their personal faults, true. We do not worship Joseph Smith Jr. He was a true prophet, yes, but he was like any other man and had many faults. You could have asked his wife Emma.

You above all, please do not worship a “true” prophet. In doing so, you would be doing him a great disservice. If he is a true prophet, then he was chosen before he was born to be a Prophet, not by man, but by God. However, he comes with all his faults and failings, and you honor him and listen to what he has to say because of it's source, “God”. It is our responsibility to know the difference by the Spirit of God. You worship God who has chosen this person to be His spokesman, sometimes among the weak and insignificant, and not as often among the rich or famous, or those holding PhDs.

Everyone of us has a gift given to us, and if we emphasize this gift in our lives, the Lord is pleased. If a true Prophet uses his calling successfully, he will shun notoriety, and point his finger to the source of his gift, “God”.

Prophet worship is a sure sign of priestcraft.

PREFACE REVELATION

(Video version)

Received March 30, 1965

At Wellington, Utah

Behold, I say unto you all ye nations of the earth, yea, all who come within the sound of My voice, for I perceive the thoughts and intents of all men, and they are surely known unto Me; for there is no prayer that is not considered, nor is there a curse that is hidden.

2 To these all, I say unto you repent, for the kingdom of heaven is nigh at hand. To those who are members of My church — and particularly the leaders of My church — I also say unto you repent, for you now ignore and have ignored My servants whom I have sent.

3 You ignore the wailings of the widows and orphans who pray continually upon Me for deliverance, and you place upon them burdens that ye yourself would not be willing to bear and then condemn them for their actions if they do err.

4 Behold, I say unto you that their sins shall be counted upon your heads, and when ye stand before Me ye shall have no excuse, for My gospel is plainly written so that even a child can therein understand.

5 But by some device of mind ye excuse yourselves, saying that such things are done away with.

6 Behold, I say unto you, I detract none of My law; and to those who know and understand and live not, they are under condemnation and shall be made to answer before My judgment at that day appointed.

7 Behold, have I not said concerning those whose spouses have committed adultery — and who have been true and faithful — that they shall be given to him that hath not committed adultery but hath been faithful? For thus it is decreed that the faithful be made ruler over many.

8 Behold, I say unto you, do ye do this? I say unto you nay; and many other things ye do not that I have commanded, supposing that they are not now necessary.

9 But I say unto you that this is My law so that the innocent may not suffer, for a man by nature will take care of his own but hesitates to take care of that which to him does not belong.

10 Yea, ye use as your excuse that the law of the land forbids this. Behold, I say unto you, it is not the law that ye fear but the persecution that follows those that keep all My commandments.

11 Behold, My servant Joseph Smith, whom ye do now claim as a prophet and do honor him in his rightful place, behold, I say unto you that he feared not men and continually petitioned the unrighteous judge to seek justice and redress for the wrongs done to My people and to those he loved.

12 And now I command that ye shall continually seek the rectification of the law of this land to the end, that My saints can keep all My commandments according to the law; and if they hear not thy petition and allow them not to keep My commandments — and ye do all in your power to bring this about — then I shall fight your battles, and then shall this rebellious nation be destroyed as My will shall decree.

13 But if ye keep not My commandments and seek not to bring about My will concerning this nation, behold, it is because ye fear men and esteem the world of greater worth than My kingdom; and to be carnally minded is death, for thus it is to be carnally minded.

14 Behold, My Servant whom I have sent is but dung, and for this reason ye esteem him not. But for this reason I use those that are weak and not learned in the ways of men. For if a man comes in his wisdom, ye shall say it is of man, for by his wisdom he doth obtain this knowledge; but if I send one who is not learned, behold, ye cannot say by his own wisdom he doeth this thing. Then is it not of God?

15 Behold, I do send My Servant, and in him I do place My Spirit; and by his weaknesses he is made strong, for without them I cannot convince My people.

16 Where do ye stand then, My friends? For ye still remain My friends until ye openly rebel against Me; for now is the time to repent, and thy sins shall be forgiven thee. And by My Spirit shall the truth of these things be made manifest; and by this Spirit, if ye remain faithful, ye shall know the truth of all things.

17 Dwell not upon the things of this earth but upon heavenly things, that thy soul may be lifted up unto the understanding of a higher knowledge.

18 Be not despondent but encouraged! Fight for that which ye know to be right and be not afraid. Courage, onward to a victory that shall culminate in lives everlasting to your eternal glory forevermore!

19 Let thy minds be pure so that My Spirit may dwell within thee; and let thy hands be clean and free from the shedding of innocent blood, for this is an unpardonable sin which resulted in My servant David in losing his portion of My kingdom.

20 Be as serpents wise and doves innocent. Be perfect in all things and heed the counsel of My servants. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 1

(Video version)

The First Revelation to the Prophet

Received February or March, 1961

At Spruce Grove, Alberta, Canada

Thus saith the Lord God: Not until the church again lives the new and everlasting covenant as revealed to them in plainness by My servant the Prophet Joseph Smith — and verified from time to time by others of My holy prophets — will I instruct and guide this church with further enlightenment.

2 For if ye will not receive the word ye have, what profit will it be if I reveal more to you? For you will treat it as naught and trample it under your feet.

3 Repent therefore, both the sheep and the shepherd, and I will reveal more of the mysteries of My kingdom; for I will give here a little and there a little, line upon line and precept upon precept, if ye will have it, until you have all truth and are able to stand in My presence.

4 For My word is as a refiner's fire, dividing the evil from the good, and sharper than a two-edged sword dividing

asunder both bone and marrow.

5 Repent therefore! Come unto Me, all ye that are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

6 Call upon My name both day and night and repent of your many iniquities, and I will forgive you; and you will again be acceptable as My church.

7 For there are many among you, even of your leaders and those who call themselves your leaders, who are not acceptable in My sight, for they do corrupt the right ways of the LORD and do pervert My doctrines which I have so plainly revealed to you in the Book of Mormon and the Doctrine and Covenants.

8 This they do because they have not the Spirit and seek after the glory of the world and not My glory, for I see their works and know their acts; and they are not of Me, and I have not sent them.

9 Repent therefore, and come unto Me and learn of My ways; and I will be your shepherd, and ye will be My sheep. Amen.

10 [And again that same afternoon, shortly after.]

11 Thus saith the LORD: Woe unto them that seek to hide their counsel from the LORD, who pervert the ways of the LORD and by their many words flatter many away on forbidden paths, saying that sin is not sin.

12 To turn away the widows and orphans: I say unto you, is this not sin? Ye know that it is, but you excuse yourselves saying, "We are busy doing the LORD's work."

13 I say unto you, is this not the LORD's work, to feed the widows and the orphans?

14 Woe unto the bishops of My church who deny the poor, for they shall be accountable before Me when they stand before My judgment; and unless they speedily repent, they shall be cast off.

15 Marvel not how these revelations come, for My ways are strange ways and not after the understanding of men; and I use the small and contemptible things of the world to bring to pass My marvelous works, for they shall be brought forth even in spite of the wicked.

16 I have sent My Servant for this purpose, for is he not contemptible and is esteemed as naught among his brethren?

17 Ask Me if these things are not of Me. Have I not said, "Seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you"?

18 But I say unto you, there are many who seek after a sign; but signs shall follow those that believe, and ye shall know them by their works. Amen.

SECTION 2

**Revelation received May 9th, 1961
At Spruce Grove, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD: Behold, the time is now ripe and nigh at hand when the land of Missouri will be reclaimed from the wicked and be given to My saints. Yea, those who are pure in heart shall have an inheritance therein.

2 Let those who have much wealth impart unto the

church their monies to purchase an inheritance in Zion; and let those who have much wealth impart it unto the poor so that they may also obtain equal inheritance in Zion, for thus it behooveth Me.

3 This I lay as a commandment, and woe unto those who covet their wealth and will not impart it unto the poor, for their inheritance will be taken from them.

4 When properties are put up for sale by the inhabitants of Independence and the surrounding counties, let chosen elders, ones who are trustworthy, purchase these properties; and by this means the lands of their inheritance, even Zion, shall gradually be reclaimed from the wicked.

5 This must be done according to the commandments I have given you, even in My book the Doctrine and Covenants, obeying the laws of the land in all things pertaining to this matter.

6 Let not those who are wicked know of these matters, lest the adversary take hold of their hearts and make a stumbling block for My saints.

7 All those who pay a full tithe, whether rich or poor — and who keep all My commandments — are worthy to have an inheritance in Zion, and this is how they shall be chosen.

8 However, widows and those destitute — and who are living My commandments — are exempt and may receive an inheritance. Even so, Amen.

9 Woe unto them that mock My Servant, for they shall be naught. I know his faults, and they are many; however, I do not use the wise things of the world to bring to pass My marvelous works but use the small and contemptible things, yea, even those things that men despise and esteem as naught.

10 Let My Servant move as seemeth him good, for I have not called him to any other calling except to receive Mine oracles; therefore, let his mind be at peace.

11 Nevertheless, let him beware of his weaknesses, lest the adversary tempt him and he be overcome.

12 Do not at this time send this revelation to My servant the president of My church, even David O. McKay, for he pondereth these things you have sent him in his mind; and I say this unto you so you may have a witness that I know his thoughts and doings, and this is the witness ye have asked of Me. Therefore be content for the present.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 3

**Revelation received July 16th, 1961
At Spruce Grove, Alberta, Canada**

There is a way that man may speak to God, and if he is worthy he shall receive it.

[Also the following the same day:]

2 Thus saith the LORD, ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen thee to be a prophet unto this people; therefore, why murmur thee and concern thyself over this matter?

3 Know ye not that I choose the contemptible things of this earth, yea even those things that the world despiseth?

4 Nevertheless, thou hast sinned; and unless thou speedily repenteth, the adversary desireth thy soul, for he delighteth in the sins of men and rejoiceth in their iniquities.

5 Humble thyself and seek not to exalt thyself above others, and I shall make thee strong; yea, even I will place My Spirit in thee, that thou may reveal greater things unto this people, yea, even the hidden things I have kept hidden from the foundation of the world, yea, even until this time.

6 Yea, I showed them unto others of My holy prophets, yea, even did I show them unto Joseph Smith, but the world was not ready to receive them; so I commanded him to restrain himself, that he would not reveal it unto the people at that time, for they were not yet ready to receive these things, for they would have been a stumbling block to them; yea, even they would have fallen because of them, for their minds were not yet prepared; neither were they wholly cleansed from the darkness that covered their eyes.

7 Hear ye, O My people of My church! Know ye not that I am God and reveal all My truths in Mine own due time?

8 Know ye not that I have power to summon the seas, and mountains shall come from their midst?

9 Know ye not that I have power to summon the great mountains, and they shall become the bottom of the ocean?

10 Know ye not that I shall gather Mine elect from the four quarters of the earth? Yea, and they shall assemble themselves in Zion, and a great shout of joy shall go forth unto the ends of the earth; yea, and all shall hear the shout and know that I am Lord, yea, even thy God; yea, and none shall stay their hand, and they shall be as a devouring fire; yea, even as stubble is burned by fire, so shall they devour the wicked by fire.

11 Yea, and there shall go a decree forth out of heaven that every knee shall bow and every tongue shall confess that Jesus is the LORD, the Savior of the world, yea, even Jehovah the Mighty One of Israel who shall come out of heaven to the inhabitants of the earth to reign a thousand years.

12 Yea, I say unto you, even Jesus Christ your Redeemer, that the time is nigh at hand, even at the door, for all things to be fulfilled.

13 Yea, I have trodden the winepress alone, and now My wrath is full; yea, even will I pour out My vengeance upon the wicked, for they are nigh ripened in iniquity; yea, they do all kinds of abominations and wickedness, and their hearts are so hard that My word has no place in them.

14 Nevertheless, there are many among them who yet can be brought into My fold.

15 Therefore, thrust in your sickle with all your might, yea, even from early in the morning until your laying down at night, and ye shall not lose your reward.

16 However, many of you are not prepared, for you are as the foolish virgins, for they had no fuel for their lamps and were left when the bridegroom came.

17 Therefore, repent even now and humble thyself even to the earth.

18 Seek after knowledge and wisdom, for you have dissipated away your talents, and now there is little time left.

19 The harvest is now ripe, yea, even the kernels do fall from the ear; yea, and many do join the church of their own free will, having no elders to teach them.

20 The harvest is great, but the laborers are few. Yea, many are called, but few are chosen.

21 Why are they not chosen? Because they dissipate away their time and do not study diligently My gospel.

22 Yea, for their father is the world, and unless ye leave this world ye have no part of Me.

23 O Father, that I may shout Thy praise above the stars and shout praises to Thee forever!

24 Yea, for Thou hast again restored Thy gospel and brought forth again Thy word!

25 O that I could shout with the voice of Gabriel, for he did shout, and the walls of heaven shook!

26 Hear ye, hear ye, all ye nations of the earth, repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!

27 A prophet, O ye people, has restored the gospel, yea, even in its fullness; yea, and angels have spoken from Cumorah!

28 The priesthood has been restored, bringing with it the New and Everlasting Covenant, that we on earth may again enter into God's presence!

29 Hear, all ye nations of the earth, for the LORD reigneth, and He only is our God! Amen.

SECTION 4

**Revelation received August 27, 1961
At Spruce Grove, Alberta, Canada**

Show not these revelations unto the wicked, for they shall destroy thee.

2 These revelations are given to the righteous only, for their benefit, that they may learn doctrine and become more perfect before Me. Amen.

SECTION 5

**Revelation received September 16, 1961
At Spruce Grove, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD: As I have commanded before, I will command again that, unless the people of My church live the new and everlasting covenant of marriage as I have commanded them in My book the Doctrine and Covenants, even in its fullness, they cannot enter into the land of their inheritance, even Independence, Missouri, and the regions round about.

2 This I have commanded many times, but ye have not yet repented of this sin which ye have committed; and ye have been damned, even that your eternal progress has been stopped.

3 And for this reason I have not given unto you further revelation, for ye were not able to stand even that which ye had.

4 For I am a just God, and I give here a little and there a little, line upon line, precept upon precept, until ye have all My words and are able to stand in My presence.

5 Nevertheless, it was expedient for a time that ye should refrain from entering into this covenant, that the Church

be not overthrown by its enemies.

6 Yea, but now Mine enemies and also your enemies shall have no more power over thee; for they shall be confused, and their arms shall be raised in contention with their brethren, even that they will contend one with another unto their final destruction.

7 Ye shall not move forward any faster than ye are able, and all things shall be done in order, even as I have commanded.

8 For there have been many false prophets in My church who have heaped upon this people many false doctrines; yea, but their false prophecies shall be made known, and they shall be confounded and cast out.

9 Yea, for they secretly sought to bring destruction to My church, and they did teach these things that they might be lifted up in the eyes of men; yea, for they did esteem more the glory of men rather than the glory of God.

10 And they shall be cast out and not enter into My rest which I have preserved for the righteous.

11 Neither shall those who withhold their tithe enter into My rest, for they have not sufficient faith; and their faith is evidenced by their works, and their works are not pleasing in My sight; therefore, they shall be cast off at the last day if they do not speedily repent.

12 Neither shall those who do not keep all My commandments enter into My rest, for there are many in the Church who are lifted up in the pride of their hearts and do esteem themselves greater than their brethren, even to oppressing them in little matters.

13 And there are many in My church who seek after offices, even that they would fain buy their offices with flattery and great speaking.

14 And I will reveal these unto you that they may be cast out, for ye shall not spare nor fear what man can do. For if ye live My commandments and have My Spirit, ye cannot be confounded; neither can ye be killed nor slain.

15 Now I speak unto those that call themselves the leaders of My church, for ye have not altogether heeded My words that I have given through My Servant, and ye have esteemed them as naught.

16 Also, ye have feared them lest they be true, and ye have not followed Mine instruction in that I said, "Seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you."

17 Yea, and unless ye heed these words ye shall be cast off, for I have chosen already others to take your place. Yea, for at My word I can raise up of these stones seed unto Abraham your father, who is My faithful servant; for he shall not lose the promise which I have made to him, in that through his seed all kingdoms of the earth shall be blessed.

18 For if ye heed not the words which I have given, I will withdraw My Spirit from among you; and ye shall have no power, and ye shall be as other men; yea, ye shall stumble in your words; and your tongue shall cleave to the roof of your mouth, and your words shall be as babbling — and then shall ye know that I am God. And unless ye speedily repent ye shall be cast off, even as I have before promised.

19 For ye shall be as the Pharisees and hypocrites, yea, for they cast out the prophets and stoned them to death.

20 Yea, but I am well pleased with My servant Hugh B. Brown, for I know his thoughts and the intents of his heart, and they are pure before Me; and he shall be a shaft in My hand, yea, even a polished shaft to the confounding of the wicked.

21 Yea, and I command him that he will refrain from that which hath been given him, for not at any time have I commanded that there shall be more than three in the presidency of My church, for this is confusion unto Me.

22 I know also the thoughts and intents of My servant Mark E. Petersen, for he is a choice spirit unto Me, and I am well pleased with him; and he has repented of the pride which was in his heart, for which I am well pleased.

23 For he has prayed much unto Me concerning these matters, and My Spirit has spoken off to him; yea, he shall not lose his reward.

24 Yea, and many others there be in the presidency of My church who are faithful and do diligently seek after the truth and look forward faithfully to that which is to come.

25 But I am not well pleased with My servant Henry D. Moyle, for he is lifted up in the pride of his heart, and his thoughts are not altogether right before Me.

26 For he doteth upon his riches, yea, and his heart is set upon them; yea, for is it not harder for a rich man to enter into My kingdom than for a camel to go through the eye of a needle?

27 Nevertheless, if he gives all he has to the poor, then can he be saved.

28 Yea, I am not well pleased with My servant David O. McKay, even the president of My church, for he has done things which I have not commanded and hath feared men.

29 Nevertheless, he shall soon be in My presence to account for his deeds.

30 I say unto all nations — yea, and even all those who call themselves after My name — to repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand! And the time soon cometh when the Son of Man, even your Savior Jesus Christ, doth come to reign as King of kings and Lord of lords. Yea, and woe unto them who are unable to withstand His coming, for they shall be as stubble.

31 I say unto My Servant that he repent of all his sins, for no sin is acceptable in My sight, and all evil is an abomination to Me; nevertheless, his righteous desires are acceptable before Me, and they shall all be fulfilled in Mine own due time.

SECTION 6

**Revelation received November 19, 1961
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Show not these things I have revealed unto thee to My servant Radomach, for he is rebellious and has not kept all My commandments.

2 Nevertheless, because of his many grievous afflictions I have supported him.

3 Be patient, for thou art lacking in this matter.

4 I do all things in Mine own due time, and it is not necessary for thee to show these things unto any others than thou hast, for these things shall be given to the world in Mine own due time.

SECTION 7

**Revelation received December 1961
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Fear not, for I am with thee, for all that I have told thee will surely come to pass; for those things I have not told thee, that are not My word, shall not come to pass, for thou hast sinned in that thou hast assumed things that I have not said; therefore repent and write only those things that I command; otherwise thou shall be destroyed.

2 The adversary tempteth thee and seeketh thy soul. Beware, lest ye be overcome.

3 My vengeance is about to be poured out upon all nations; yea, even some of the destruction I have promised is about to be poured out upon the earth without measure.

SECTION 8

**Revelation received January 24, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

The question you asked was this: "What is meant by the scripture, even chapter six of Moroni and verse one?"¹

2 When I showed Myself at that time to the Nephites after My resurrection, there was no true organization existing on this, the American continent, resembling My church.

3 For there was such great wickedness upon the face of the earth before My coming that the church set up by My servant Alma was taken from among men.

4 However, there were many of those not destroyed at that time who still held their priesthood and had not sinned sufficiently to have their priesthood taken from them.

5 For this reason, they were not destroyed and survived the great desolation, which destruction came at the time of My death at Jerusalem.

6 These men, therefore, to enter into My kingdom, which is the church of Jesus Christ, had to be baptized and had to show forth fruit meet for repentance, in that they had repented of their unbelief.

7 And when they had done this, they were baptized and received the Holy Ghost. However, they did not again have to be ordained to the priesthood, for they had already been given this.

8 Whenever there has been sufficient righteousness upon the earth, I have tried to establish My church among the children of men.

9 But oft they have not understood, and My church has been taken from among them.

¹*"Behold, elders, priests, and teachers were baptized; and they were not baptized save they brought forth fruit meet that they were worthy of it." Moroni 6:1*

10 But My priesthood has remained, and My servants whom I have chosen, even the prophets, have exhorted the people to repentance.

11 And when the people have rejected their prophesying, the priesthood has been taken from among men.

12 And then falleth destruction, yea, even the total destruction which fell upon the Nephites, for they willingly rebelled against Me and were conscious of the evil they were committing, even unto their condemnation.

13 For My Spirit will not always strive with the children of men, for My Spirit can act only when men are willing.

14 Nevertheless, I chastise those whom I love, that they may be brought down into the depths of humility, whereby they may come before Me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit and know the true love of God.

15 But when men's hearts become so hard that they reject My word even when they are chastised, they are beyond feeling, and My Spirit can no longer strive with them; and then they are nigh ripe for destruction.

16 Repent therefore, all ye ends of the earth, that ye may be spared at the last day; for that day speedily cometh, and the signs and wonders which I have promised have already begun to come to pass.

17 And the third of the host of heaven, yea, even those who were cast out — even the adversary and his angels and those who choose compulsion — are raging in the hearts of men, yea, even taking possession of their bodies, causing them to commit all types of heinous crimes and sins.

18 For they know that their time is short and that they have but little time left.

19 For they shall be cast into outer darkness, that they may no longer be able to tempt men, yea, even for a thousand years.

20 Then they shall be let loose for a short season to gather their armies, and then shall the end come.

21 Show these things not unto the wicked, for they are like swine and will trample these pearls under their feet and turn and rend thee.

22 Nevertheless, send the things that thou hast chosen to the person called Hope, for in the past she has done much good but now has become surrounded in sin and has accepted as truth that which is evil and has not asked Me if these things be true.

23 For she hath been led astray by that evil one who seeks to destroy all My works and bring confusion and strife among My people.

24 For he seeks to destroy the things of God; yea, he lays in wait and catches the unwary and those who are weak in the Church.

25 For he delighteth in sin, and his joy is in confusion.

26 Nevertheless, thou hast grieved the Spirit in this thing, for ye seek to become great in the eyes of men.

27 Repent of this wickedness lest thou be destroyed.

28 Humble yourself before Me, that I may reveal many great and marvelous things that have beforehand not come unto the children of men because of their wickedness.

29 And their wickedness is that of unbelief, and they live not the commandments that I place before them and do trample them under their feet and esteem them not.

30 Oh, how oft I would have gathered ye as a hen gathereth her chicks under her wing, but ye would not!

31 Ye are a stiffnecked people and have been from the beginning and have not diligently sought Me in all matters but have gone on in your own wisdom, ignoring the instructions that have been given thee to your own condemnation.

32 For have I not instructed thee to ask — and it shall be opened unto thee — seek, and ye shall find?

33 Seek after wisdom and knowledge, for they are most precious gifts.

34 Seek not for that which doth canker the soul, for it rendeth and breaketh into pieces, and hence it is good for nothing and must be cast aside and be as dung.

35 Hearken, O ye servants of the LORD, even the presidency of My church, for ye have a responsibility laid upon you to all of the saints who have accepted My gospel and do diligently seek to keep My commandments.

SECTION 9

**Revelation received March 7 and 11, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Hearken, O ye elders of My church, and listen to Him who is above you all and knoweth all your desires and intents, for they are all laid before Me by the power of My Spirit.

2 Yea, even hearken unto the voice of your Redeemer and Savior Jesus Christ. For all the things that I have decreed will be made manifest and shall surely come to pass.

3 For My word is as a refiner's fire, separating the good from the evil, and sharper than a two-edged sword, dividing asunder both bone and marrow.

4 Repent! I say unto you repent, for the kingdom of heaven is nigh at hand, yea, even at the doors.

5 Take therefore My laws for your protection, for houses of stone, nor armor, nor towers, nor pits will protect the wicked from My judgment.

6 For neighbor shall take up sword against neighbor, and they shall fall upon each other in anger; and town shall be against town, and city against city, and state against state, and country against country; and the righteous must needs flee to Zion and to those places appointed.

7 Hearken, O ye elders of My church, yea, even the Presiding High Council of My church, yea, and even they who call themselves the First Presidency. Gird up your loins round about yourselves and seek counsel from Me.

8 Beware, lest ye stumble and fall and others take your place, for ye are nigh ready for destruction; for ye seek My voice in the high places, and thy words come back to thee as brass.

9 Beware even the president of My church, even David O. McKay, for he pretendeth revelation, but he doth know and I your Savior know he receiveth no revelation.

10 He receiveth inspiration to guide My church — and this for the sake of the righteous, for My house will not be left desolate.

11 For I will raise up one mighty and strong among you, having the scepter of justice in his hand, who shall grind

in pieces all those who would oppose My work, for the prayer of the righteous shall not go unheeded.

12 Yea, I have commanded, and My commandments have gone unheeded; and the pattern is being followed as of those in olden times who heeded not the prophet's warning and were destroyed, for great wickedness reigneth in the city that is called Salt Lake and all the cities and communities round about.

13 Nevertheless, there are many who are pure in heart among them, and many do please Me greatly for their righteous acts and thoughts.

14 They do send up a sweet savor to the Lord of Sabaoth, which interpreted means creator of the first day.

15 And thus I command My servants, the presidency of My church, that they repent of their unbelief and humble themselves before Me and keep My commandments.

16 For I command them that they shall appoint a committee, yea, even as seemeth them good, wise men and just, and seek redress through the laws of this country to reclaim the lands of Zion from the wicked.

17 For much of this land was purchased by the saints at the time of My servant, even Joseph Smith, and they were driven contrary to the laws of the land, even from their inheritance.

18 Yea, even search all the old records and deeds and place them before the courts of this country; and My Spirit will be with them, that they may lay bare the wrongs done to My servants, that all may see.

19 Then if the judges and those that are placed in authority, even your rulers, do not admit these wrongs and restore the lands and properties that rightfully belong to My saints, then I will utterly destroy them from off the face of the earth, that they no longer stand in the path of righteousness.

20 I command also that another committee be set up of wise and just men, even as seemeth ye good, to search out again the records, notes, and proceedings against the Church concerning the temple lot suit, in which the property dedicated by My servants, even at the time of the Prophet Joseph Smith, was given into the hands of an apostate group, even the ground of the temple which shall be established in this generation if ye shall keep My commandments.

21 And ye shall not fear men and what they can do, but ye shall fear God; for the sons of men put heavy burdens upon your shoulders, grievous to be borne, but My yoke is easy and leadeth to peaceful pastures, yea, even eternal lives.

22 And ye shall lay bare before the leaders of this country the wrongs done in this matter, and, if they admit not these wrongs and restore not unto My saints their rightful inheritance, I shall destroy them from off the face of the earth.

23 And this I lay as a commandment that ye do these things and seek no more the glory of the world but My glory.

24 Otherwise ye have no promise, and your inheritance shall be given unto others, for My word shall not be mocked.

25 And if the leaders of this nation restore not unto you these properties — and ye do all in your power, laying the facts before the courts of this land — then I shall utterly destroy this nation, for it puffeth itself up in the eyes of all the world, saying, "Who is like unto the United States? Behold her mighty munitions! Behold her chariots and towers and many great and spacious buildings!"

26 Behold, I say unto you, unless she repenteth of her wickedness, she shall be destroyed; and her great cities wherewith she boasteth of shall become heaps, and none shall be able to dwell therein.

27 And I shall send famine and pestilence among her like as she has never heard, and then shall they know that I am the LORD and reward every man according as his works shall be. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 10

**Revelation received April 7, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

This I lay as a commandment: Prepare yourself to move; let your affairs be in order; pay your debts; and if it so be that thou art worthy — for thou hast sinned in a grievous manner before Me — it shall be given unto thee that thou wilt be made great among thy brethren.

2 However, repent of this thing in sackcloth and ashes, that thou may be pure before Me to receive Mine oracles as they shall be given unto you.

3 Teach not if ye have not the Holy Ghost, for without this utterance thou art as dross.

4 Be patient in all things and exercise thy faith in all that thou doest, that thy light shall shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father who is in heaven.

5 Be diligent in all that thou doest, that thou may not be counted a sluggard.

6 Attend to thy duties both at home and in church, that all thy works may be perfect before Me.

7 Prepare thyself for offices in the Church that will call upon all thy resources.

8 Pray always that thou will not be led into temptation and faint.

9 Gird up thy loins about thee and be ever prepared for that which is to come.

10 Trouble yourself not about mammon, for thou shalt have sufficient for thy needs.

11 Teach thy children the peaceable things of the kingdom, for they are choice spirits, having the seed of Israel.

12 Thou art a chosen vessel unto Me, and, if thou wilt have it, thou wilt do many things to prepare this people for My coming.

13 Be content for the present and keep My commandments as I have commanded thee.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 11

**Revelation received July 30, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Ye have not kept My commandments wherein I commanded you to show these things to none other than to those you had already shown them to, and because of this ye had lost your gift for a time.

2 For all things I command, I command for a purpose; and if men do not what I say they have no promise, and this I do to try men to see if they are worthy to receive the gifts that I will bestow upon them.

3 Ye have asked Me several times if the revelations ye have received from Me are true.

4 When My Spirit came upon you this night, you prayed immediately to Me and asked Me if the spirit was true; and you prayed in this manner:

5 "O Father in Heaven, even the father of my spirit, I beseech Thee in the name of Thy Son Jesus Christ and ask Thee if this spirit which I have received is true; and if it is Thy Spirit, I ask Thee in the name of Thy Son Jesus Christ that it may tarry with me; and if it be not of Thee, O God the Eternal Father, I command in the name of Thy Son Jesus Christ that it depart far from me."

6 And in this manner ye have asked Me; and ye know that the Spirit hath remained with thee, and it is contrary to the order of heaven to lie; therefore ye have tried the spirits, and ye know from which source they came.

7 Therefore ye know of a surety that these things are true, and so shall ye know the truth of all things if ye will be faithful to keep all My commandments.

8 Fear not to keep My commandments. Fear not men, for they can afflict you in body, but fear rather that which can rob thee of thy spirit, for the adversary desireth it mightily and seeks to entangle thee in his snare to secure ye fast and bind you with the fetters of sin and claim you his own.

9 O beware, O beware of the power of the adversary, for a gaping, yawning pit awaiteth those that serve him, a pit of anguish and an awful looking forward to the judgments of God and a perfect knowledge of one's guilt, wherein there is weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth.

10 And this I have shown to some but immediately closed the scene from their vision lest they be consumed with sorrow.

11 O that men may see the error of their ways and be converted and turn to Me their Savior with full purpose of heart, that they may dwell with Me in the presence of the Father forever.

SECTION 12

**Revelation received September 27, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you at this time: Be of good cheer, for those whom I call I chastise and try, lest when the battle is at its height they fall.

2 Ye have been tried and yet will be tried, for I prove all who would come unto Me.

3 Behold and give ear and strive diligently to keep the commandments that I have given you.

4 Strive to pay thy debts that thou hast accumulated against My instructions, and, if thou wilt strive with all thy might, thou wilt be blessed to this end.

5 Pray always and faint not.

6 Murmur not at thine afflictions, for they teach thee wisdom.

7 Know ye not that when ye serve Me the whole world is against you? For the world lieth in sin; and even those of thy brethren shall revile against thee, and there will be those who shall even seek thy life.

8 Study those things that ye have been given and be not negligent in thy duties.

9 This is all for the present.

SECTION 13

**Revelation received August 12, 1962
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Ye have asked Me what ye should do with the revelations ye have received.

2 Behold, I say unto you, inasmuch as ye have prepared them in the manner ye have, I now command you to place them in a safe place until ye receive further instructions from Me.

3 Do not at any time place these in the hands of the wicked, for they shall turn and rend thee and cause thee much affliction.

4 Again thou art tempted to become great in the eyes of thy brethren, and, because ye have heeded the adversary in his temptings in the past, it has caused you much affliction of soul.

5 Do therefore what I command and heed not men, so that I may use thee as My Servant and that thou may be instructed more perfectly in doctrine; otherwise thou shalt be cast off and another take thy place.

6 Behold, I say unto you that there is but one appointed at this time to receive revelations from Me, and this I do that confusion reigneth not.

7 But I appoint many as prophets who testify of the truth of these things, for the testimony of Jesus Christ is the spirit of prophecy; for whoso hath a testimony of Me hath received of My Spirit and knoweth of a surety that these things are true.

8 Therefore, thou art chosen.

9 Prepare thyself by study and prayer, calling upon the name of God continually, that thou will not be overcome.

SECTION 14

**Revelation received January 17, 1963
At Creston, British Columbia, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you at this time, prepare the works ye have received at diverse times.

2 Prepare them for printing, even by study and diligence and by inspiration, that it may be an acceptable work unto Me; and thou shalt do the work thyself, by thine own hand, and ways and means shall be provided, that thou mayest be able to accomplish this work if thou do it with all diligence.

3 Yea, and there are many things that thou desireth to know which ye shall surely obtain knowledge of if thou art diligent; but because of weaknesses I am constrained, and I cannot reveal these things unto you at this time lest thou fall and be overcome.

4 Prove thyself in all things and be not despondent, for I am with thee and surely watching over thee, that thou be not destroyed before thou hast accomplished the things I command and will require of thee if thou art diligent.

5 Behold, I say unto thee, thou art desirous of another wife, which thing is pleasing in My sight; but thy garments are not yet fully clean, and on occasion thou dost list to the temptings of the adversary.

6 Prepare thyself more fully for this, for this is in fulfillment of the commandments I have given to the children of men, which if they keep in holiness their reward shall be great.

7 Behold, I say unto you, because My church has not lived this commandment and have feared men rather than their God, behold, I say unto you, they have been damned, even that I have given unto them no further enlightenment, for they trample that which they have under their feet, esteeming the wisdom of men as more worth than the wisdom of their God, saying boldly that God no longer requires this of them, for they seek the praise of the world and are ashamed of the holy covenants of God.

8 And it was because of their fear and much complaining that the fullness of the gospel, even the New and Everlasting Covenant in its fullness, was taken from among them.

9 Therefore, I command the leaders of My church to exercise the authority they have in them, even the sealing powers, to bind on earth as in heaven, even in their fullness.

10 Even then shall I again speak to them face to face, and My curse shall be taken from them, for by My word I am bound.

11 But behold, I say unto thee that if they reject this commandment which I have given through My Servant, then shall they know My vengeance, saith the LORD.

12 For My house shall be clean, and even by the power of My word I shall do it, even all that I have spoken of this matter. Even so, Amen.

13 Behold, I say unto you, prepare thyself to move and seek suitable employment in the United States, and I will bless you in this matter, even that thou will be able to provide for thy family.

14 Prepare thyself for important things to come.

15 Write again to that person called Hope, for she has begun to repent of the evil she has committed, and even, if she will have it, she will help thee in the preparation of this material, even for its printing.

16 Write unto her even as I shall dictate, and this I lay as a commandment. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 15

**Revelation received March 1963
At Price, Utah**

Thy sins are forgiven thee if thou truly repent and prepare these things as I have asked.

2 Seek not for positions in My church as the wicked do so they may be seen of men, but let thine influence be felt for good wherever you are and whatever your task may be, so that you may bring many into My church.

3 For this is your calling, that you may call repentance unto this nation and cause many to repent of their sins and turn again unto Me.

4 This is all for the present. Amen.

SECTION 16

**Revelation received March 31, 1963
At Price, Utah**

Behold, I say unto you, as ye have prepared this work for printing — and ye have prepared it even in your weakness — this I say unto you:

2 Send all three copies that thou hast typewritten to My servant, even Joseph Fielding Smith, even the president of the Presiding High Council, even the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles.

3 This is a commandment that I give unto you, which, if ye do, ye shall be blessed.

4 Behold, I say unto you, I will do unto Hope as seemeth Me good, as she has not done as I commanded her and has returned to her gods, which are the gods of mystery and confusion.

5 I say unto you, instruct My servant, even Joseph Fielding Smith, that he shall gather the other eleven that have been chosen as Mine apostles, that they study these things that thou hast written and that they should call upon Me in united prayer and ask Me, their Savior, if these things are not of Me.

6 And if they shall do this with sincere hearts, having faith in Christ, they shall know the truth of these things by the power of the Holy Ghost, for I shall manifest it unto them by this power, and they shall test the spirits lest they be deceived.

7 And behold, I say unto thee, if they art faithful in doing this, an angel shall appear unto them as a witness that these things are true; and this angel shall be sent from My presence, and they shall test him as I have commanded in

My book, the Doctrine and Covenants.

8 Howbeit, he hath not a message until they have thoroughly repented of their sins.

9 This I command and make known unto thee.
Even so, Amen.

SECTION 17

**Revelation received August 25, 1963
At Price, Utah**

Behold, I say unto you, now is the time that false gods will abound in the earth, and false prophets will be raised up in multitudes to deceive and confuse the people.

2 Be not deceived, for I have not rejected My church, but many of those who call themselves leaders of My church I have already rejected, even that they no longer have their authority and have lost even what they had through iniquity.

3 Behold, I command the leaders of My church to repent of their sins, for they esteem the glory of the world of more worth than My glory and seek the praise of men for their good works rather than humble themselves before Me and seek My counsel.

4 They praise not Me for their gifts and talents and riches but think that by their own works they have achieved these treasures.

5 Behold, I say unto you that, unless they repent, they shall be less than dross, for their gifts shall be returned unto Him who gave them, their talents shall deteriorate, and their riches shall melt away; and then shall the dog return to his vomit, and the end shall be worse than the first — and their end from their beginning.

6 Behold, ye have My witness, ye have My law, ye have the means of determining right from wrong, ye have the keys to determine truth from error — ye are left without excuse. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 18

**Revelation received November 23, 1964
And Thereafter as Designated
At Wellington, Utah**

Behold, I say unto you, even your Savior, saying with a loud voice, fear God and give glory to Him.

2 For the time soon cometh when I shall come to govern My people; yea, even the pure in heart shall hear My voice and shall clap their hands with joy, knowing their rest shall be glorious.

3 Yea, even I give unto you a revelation, yea, even to the leaders of My church, yea, even that they will cringe with fear and quake with fright, those that heed not My commandments.

4 For the truth pierceth to the heart and maketh bare the wound, and the wicked rage to hear it.

5 Behold, I say unto you that ye covenant with Me that ye will keep the law as contained in the revelations received by My servant Joseph, even in the book the Doctrine and Covenants of My church.

6 Behold, I say unto you, ye keep them not; and ye devise ways and means whereby ye excuse yourselves of these most sacred of covenants, [December 13, 1964] and ye seek continually to please the world, thinking only of the immediate rewards.

7 But ye neglect the weightier matters, which bring salvation to the soul and which bring rewards eternal.

8 Repent even now, for ye shall not stand at the last day.

[December 6, 1964]

9 Behold, I say unto you, the leaders of My church, ye have distorted the truth of My gospel and have changed and set up offices in My church which are an abomination unto Me.

10 And ye have appointed work and responsibilities of some which belong to another.

11 And ye have gone on in your own ways thinking that ye are wiser than God.

12 Behold, I say unto you, listen and give ear and hear wisdom from your Savior and be not deceived.

13 Behold, ye have set up offices in the Church called Assistants to the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles.

14 Behold, ye have received no commandment from Me to set up such an office, for such an office is not after the order of heaven — which church, if it is to be My church and named after My name, must be in the pattern which I shall designate.

15 Behold, I say unto you that when Mine apostles were upon the earth, even Mine apostles of olden time, behold, I ordained even twelve at the time of My ministry; and, behold, ye know of a surety that I ordained twelve in Jerusalem, and from these twelve I ordained three to be the presidency of My church, even Mine apostles Peter, James, and John.

16 For they held the keys of presidency — and to those things pertaining to the upbuilding of My church.

17 And ye would have this record, had not those wicked ones removed this knowledge from these records which ye have.

18 Nevertheless, there is sufficient written for ye to understand.

19 Nevertheless, these three which I chose, holding the office of presidency, remained part of the Twelve.

20 For there was not a necessity that they should be separate at that time.

21 Yea, and after My resurrection ye have record and bear record that I visited the saints who were separate from those in Jerusalem, yea, even those who remained here upon this continent.

22 And from those who were faithful I chose even twelve, and these I ordained to be apostles to My church, to govern the affairs of My church in this part of My kingdom.

23 For there were even two quorums of twelve in separate parts of My vineyard having authority and set up to govern that particular part of My kingdom.

24 And behold, this is the pattern which I have set, which is after the most holy order of God.

25 Nevertheless, when I set up My church by the hand of My prophet Joseph Smith, I separated the Presidency separate from the Quorum of Twelve Apostles, preparatory to that which was to follow.

26 Behold, it was not expedient to reveal further to My prophet Joseph Smith at that time, for I reveal line upon line, precept upon precept, for the benefit of My saints as the need arises.

27 Nevertheless, I set this up preparatory to that which was to follow.

28 Behold, I say unto you that it is expedient that ye ordain under My hand a quorum of twelve apostles for not more than one hundred and forty-four stakes of My church, over which they are to preside and govern and be traveling high priests, bearing especial witness to Me and governing and setting in order all things pertaining to My work in that section of My kingdom wherewith they are to preside.

29 And thus likewise ye shall divide it according as the Spirit whispereth, and there shall be no disputations among you.

30 And ye shall ordain quorums of twelve apostles as need arises, and each shall be responsible to Me for their stewardship in that section of My kingdom wherewith they shall govern.

31 And ye shall put out of My sight these abominations ye have set up, which are like unto the abominations set up by that great and abominable church which shall shortly receive the wrath of Mine indignation.

32 Behold, ye also distort other principles of My gospel, for ye have not understood and have not heeded those things which are most plain and precious which are contained in My book, the *Doctrine and Covenants*.

33 And ye have listed to that evil one which seeks to place himself at the head of My church.

34 For he hath crept into many of those who preside over the Church, and by this means he hopeth to overthrow My kingdom, by bringing confusion into it and by bringing compulsion upon My people.

35 For he inspireth the minds and thoughts of man with great works, and they appeareth of great worth at the time but afterwards bringeth only confusion and a stumbling block for My people.

36 And by his many subtle means he gaineth control, but, behold, I say unto you, he shall be exposed and be overthrown and cast out and, at My coming, by My presence, be cast into outer darkness for the space of a thousand years.

37 And after that he shall be loosed for a little season to gather those that are his, and then shall the end come.

38 And again pertaining to the abominations ye have brought into My church:

39 Behold, ye have placed the responsibility of the welfare of My church upon the shoulders of the elders of My church.

40 Behold, I say unto you, this is an abomination unto Me, for at no time have I stated in My book, the Doctrine and Covenants, that the elders preside over the welfare of My church.

41 For I have stated plainly that the responsibility re-

maineth in the bishop and his counselors, for he presideth over the Aaronic Priesthood and hath complete responsibility in this matter.

42 Neither hath he responsibility pertaining to the spiritual things of this church, and, if any hath a matter pertaining to a spiritual thing, he must needs go to the head of his quorum or whichever be in charge and ask him.

43 For I have not given to the bishop of My church this charge; but in temporal matters he hath charge, and this is his calling.

44 For it is not the calling of the elders to be in charge over the welfare of My church.

45 But it is meet for them to be standing elders, living My commandments and exhorting the people to righteousness and expounding the scriptures in all humility, and assisting the bishop in all things pertaining to temporal matters as requested and needed for the welfare of My church.

46 And ye have said and written even that the bishop is the presiding high priest and therefore able to govern the quorums and instruct them in his ward.

47 Behold, I say unto you, this is also an abomination unto Me, for a bishop hath no authority over the Melchizedek Priesthood and cannot call them to order or have any degree of authority over this priesthood, but hath authority only as I have before mentioned.

48 And behold, ye have begun to do even that which was of old; for they did this thing, and from this came the most abominable church, yea, even the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth.

49 For ye do not understand and comprehend the order of heaven and seek to establish your own order, which order was placed there by that most cunning one.

50 Neither can a bishop preside over an elder nor a seventy nor a high priest but hath authority and can preside over a quorum of priests.

51 Nevertheless, he may be a judge over each member of his ward pertaining to temporal things, for he is appointed unto this, having a knowledge of this by the Spirit of Truth.

52 Now this ye have read is most plain and easy to understand, and, if there be any disputations concerning this matter, ye are in error, having not the Spirit, for those who do not have My Spirit cannot understand these things.

53 For that which is carnal hath no understanding of those things pertaining to God, but things pertaining to the world.

54 And behold, the wicked rage when they hear that which is the truth, for their hearts have been taken over by that evil one; and they list to his desires, and plainness is contrary to their natures.

55 And they seek after mysteries, but, not qualifying themselves for this knowledge, behold, I say unto you, it destroyeth them; for are they not thieves?

56 Behold, ye cannot come unto My kingdom any other way but must enter at the strait gate, living My laws and My commandments.

57 Behold, I say unto you that the presidency shall preside over the several quorums of apostles, for this is the order of My church, yea, even patterned after the order of heaven.

58 And the president presideth over the whole church

and is to be like unto Moses, yea, to be a seer, a revelator, a translator, and a prophet, having all the gifts of God which He bestows upon the head of the Church.

59 But woe unto those in the presidency of My church who keep not and sustain not My commandments!

60 For unless they keep My commandments they have not the power, for not even the president of My church hath this power if he keeps not the commandments pertaining to these gifts.

61 For wherein can ye receive a blessing from My hand unless ye keep the commandments pertaining to that blessing?

62 Yea, woe unto those in the presidency of My church who refuse My word and live not My commandments.

63 For did not I remove even Saul from his place when he rebelled against Me?

64 For that which I have spoken shall surely come to pass and shall surely be enacted; for they shall be smitten and their abominations exposed.

65 What then can ye say? For it is written and decreed that I will send One to set in order My church; and that one appointed shall surely be smitten, for he putteth forth his hand and seeketh to steady the ark of God.

66 He who hath an ear let him hear, and he who hath an eye let him see.

67 Behold, I say unto you, only by the Spirit of God can ye understand the things of God.

68 Enter ye in at the strait gate and be saved, even at My coming, even the living and the dead. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 19

Revelation received January, 1965 At Wellington, Utah

Behold, and give ear and hear the voice of your Savior, yea, even the still small voice that maketh tremble at every joint; yea, hear your Savior who speaketh to you, even through a prophet chosen by Me.

2 For I choose not after the ways of men but choose those that men cast out and esteem as naught, for this is according to the prophecies that have been made.

3 Behold, I have sent My Servant; and there are those who hath condemned him for receiving My word, and there are those that say he receiveth these revelations from the adversary.

4 Beware those who disregard these words, for they shall be accountable before Me at that day.

5 Behold, I say unto you that ye shall read them; and, when ye read them, if ye find anything among them that teacheth that which is unrighteous, then ye shall know that they are false.

6 But ye shall not find such among them, for they teacheth righteousness and cry repentance unto this people.

7 Behold, again I say unto you, and the still small voice pierceth to the center, for it bringeth to light that which was hidden and searcheth the hearts of all men.

8 Yea, it commandeth the greatest among you; yea, if he who is the greatest among you shall with his wisdom pre-

pare even a revelation like unto the least of these I have given to My Servant whom I have called, then ye are justified in saying that ye are not sure that they are true.

9 Nevertheless, ye know that they are true, for that which teacheth righteousness cometh from above.

10 And if the wisest among you are unable to write even as the least of these, then ye are under condemnation; for ye are like unto those who seeketh after a sign, for an evil and adulterous and an unbelieving generation seeketh after a sign.

11 Behold, I say unto you, I have chosen My Servant, and in him I have placed My Spirit; and I speak to him even as I spoke to My servant Joseph Smith, for I did impress upon his mind those things that were expedient to the upbuilding of My church, and he wrote them as I commanded.

12 Nevertheless, I appeared unto him and manifested Myself unto him in many ways, for great was his faith.

13 And in no wise did he sin, for he repented of his sins, and he kept My commandments and was faithful even unto the end; and I have taken him unto Myself, and he spilled his blood upon the floor of the Carthage jail as a testimony against the wicked.

14 Yea, and those who shed his blood have suffered and have been smitten and cursed with a sore curse even unto this day.

15 What say ye then if ye rebel against Me and heed not the words of My Servant? What then are ye likened unto?

16 Yea, ye are likened unto salt that has lost its savor and are good for nothing but to be trampled under foot.

17 For My Spirit shall withdraw from you, and ye shall be cast down from that where ye now stand.

18 Yea, and all that is written concerning this matter shall surely come to pass, even every whit, for I lie not; neither does My path vary even one iota.

19 Repent therefore, and begin to keep My commandments, for I will not suffer you to mock My word.

Even so, Amen and Amen.

SECTION 20

**Revelation received May 30, and June 4, 1965
At Wellington, Utah**

Behold, I say unto you, Joseph Smith asked concerning which church he should join, and in accordance with his desire and faith he received revelation restoring the knowledge of the Godhead to the earth.

2 Behold, I say unto you, at this time I have again sent My Servant for the purpose of rectifying many errors which have crept into My church, the only church upon the face of the earth in which lies the priesthood.

3 These errors, so as in times past, have come about through the efforts of wicked men who have been inspired not of Me but by that evil one whose only desire is to destroy all that is good.

4 I have given My Servant revelations which are plain and clear, that bring to light those errors, and which also contain many important doctrines which are necessary for the upbuilding of My church in these the latter days.

5 Behold, I say unto you, if the leaders of this church heed not these revelations they shall be cut off, even to their ultimate destruction.

6 But if the leaders of My church heed the words of the prophets, they shall again have the power of revelation which they have surely lost because of their failure to keep My commandments, in which I promised that if they kept not these commandments they would be damned.

7 And surely I have kept My promise, for My word cannot be stayed; neither can it be turned aside, for it is just and true.

8 Purify yourselves therefore, brethren, for the responsibilities yet to come.

9 Cast off all unrighteousness among you, yea, even cast off your selfishness, your strivings, and your quarreling, yea, even also your filthy thoughts.

10 And place on your shoulders the armor of righteousness and of good works. For behold, I come quickly.

SECTION 21

**Revelation received June 3, 1965
At Wellington, Utah**

Yea and again, those that love Me shall keep My commandments I have given through My holy prophets.

2 And those who keep not My commandments and heed not My holy prophets shall be cut off from among My people, that they may become a hiss and a byword.

3 For there are some among those who claim to be leaders of My church who are in league with that evil one and seek to overthrow My kingdom.

4 But they shall be exposed, and their sins shall be laid bare; and those that come shall surely do it.

5 For their wickedness is above all types of wickedness, for they seek glory for their own sakes as the adversary did before the world was.

6 And because of their wickedness they become like unto the Pharisees and hypocrites.

7 And they stone and mock those that are sent because they are not like them and do not accept their carnal ways.

8 Woe unto them, for their sufferings shall be exquisite and wonderful, and only those that are worthy of this punishment can understand.

9 Behold, I say unto you, the time has now come that ye shall go forth and proclaim these revelations upon the housetops, yea, even by printing and even by teaching.

10 And if it so be that ye shall obtain disciples, ye shall reveal all that ye shall obtain unto them.

11 And if ye shall obtain opposition, ye shall bear it patiently and murmur not, for this is My testing.

12 Fear not to go forth and proclaim this even unto all those who will listen, for I have commanded this; and My Spirit shall be with thee to protect thee in all things that thou art prepared to do, to the bringing forth of much righteousness unto this and future generations.

13 For My Spirit shall overcome all, for the end draweth nigh, yea, and is even at the doors. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 22

**Revelation received September 15, 1968
At Trail, British Columbia, Canada
Concerning the nature of God**

Behold, I say unto you, inasmuch as ye have asked Me in faith concerning God and the creation, and inasmuch as ye are confused by the doctrines of men and their understanding of the creation, behold, I will reveal unto you some of the truths ye have desired.

2 For thou hast desired it in great faith, for the teachings of men doth bother thee, and ye can see where they do err.

3 Behold, I say unto you, I am Jehovah; and through My lineage comes the Saviors of worlds, and they are Mine Only Begotten Sons.

4 Nevertheless, I have many sons, for there are many worlds.

5 Behold, I say unto you, I am the Creator; for all worlds which are created are created through the power which I hold, and there is not anything that is created that is not created by that power.

6 Behold, I say unto you, Jesus Christ, who walked upon this earth, is in the express image of My person, for He is My Son; for are not sons like unto their fathers?

7 Because He was faithful in all things prior to His birth, He was to be the Only Begotten of the Father in the flesh.

8 Now some have said that Adam is His father.

9 Behold, I say unto you, how could Adam be the father of Jesus Christ? For Adam had many sons and daughters of Eve; how then could He be his only begotten?

10 Therefore they are in error, not having the Spirit.

11 Behold, this knowledge is necessary for the salvation of man; for how can man worship someone whom he knoweth not?

12 Behold, I say unto you concerning Adam, is he not Michael the Archangel, yea, even the father of all spirits?

13 Was this not in fulfillment of the covenant?

14 Yea, he did qualify himself to become as a god; and through his righteousness did he not obtain many wives?

15 And he did dwell upon an earth and did die according to all flesh.

16 And because of his righteousness was exalted, and all that he obtained through righteousness became his forever and ever, worlds without end.

17 Yea, even all his wives and possessions and his glory are from everlasting to everlasting.

18 And because he was faithful, he received the promise that his seed would be without number, even as the stars of heaven are without number.

19 And the promise was fulfilled, for God's promises will surely be fulfilled, yea, every whit, and he became the father of a numerous host of spirits.

20 Yea, and his firstborn, having the right, became the Savior of the world, yea, even Jesus Christ the Redeemer.

21 For that is the right of the firstborn in the spirit, to be a Redeemer for his brethren, even becoming their Father and God and coming in the meridian of time to save them from their sins, then becoming the Son of God, even

Jehovah.

22 For He then has all rights, powers, and privileges pertaining to this earth that His Father, even Jehovah, had on His earth.

23 And thus through this priesthood, having neither beginning of days nor end of years, He becomes the Creator of Worlds, even for those who are righteous and are true and faithful upon this earth.

24 Therefore, He is both father and son.

25 Whoso hath an ear let him hear, and whoso hath an eye let him see, for none receiveth this knowledge but by the Spirit.

26 And I revealed this unto Joseph Smith, for he did have this knowledge, as did all the holy prophets from the beginning, and the people received not the truth and listed to fables rather than truth and therefore are cast off.

27 Behold, I say unto you, that man Adam is your father and God and the only one with whom ye have to do.

28 For is he not the father of your spirit and also the progenitor of your earthly body?

29 For he was true and faithful and became a God, and, under My direction, even the direction of the priesthood, even Jehovah, he was placed upon this earth and did bring to this earth all the good things that did exist in his sphere;

30 And planted a garden, even a garden of glorious beauty.

31 And he was commanded to take of the children of men a wife, and he called her name Eve, for she was the mother of all living.

32 And thus he did mingle his seed with the children of this earth, and thus did all his creation; and thus did the generation of men begin.

33 Because he did mingle his seed, he became as of the earth and subject to death.

34 For did he not die so that his offspring of the spirit world could take unto themselves bodies, so that they could become exalted through faithfulness like unto himself?

35 For this is the law.

36 Adam died that man might be, and men are that they might have joy.

37 This same Eve was with Adam from the beginning and was one of his wives.

38 And she did listen first to that cunning one and did mingle her seed with the seed of this earth first.

39 And she did partake of that which was forbidden and became as mortal.

40 And Adam mingled his seed with hers also and became mortal also, being again subject to death.

41 Behold, I say unto you, there is no other way.

42 And by disobedience he lost all recollection of the former existence for a time but, through faithfulness and baptism, received this knowledge as at first and prophesied of his seed unto the last generation.

43 And he shall come to the valley of Adam-Ondi-Ahman to sit and judge his posterity and require everyone's stewardship according to his works.

44 Whoso hath an ear let him hear and mock not, for swift shall be your destruction.

45 Behold, I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the

end, the light and life of the world.

46 And I sent Mine Only Begotten, and ye received Him not; neither did ye regard His word.

47 For he cometh as a thief in the night to reign as King of kings and Lord of lords, and none shall stay His hand.

48 Even I come quickly; even so, Amen.

SECTION 23

Revelation received March, 1972 At Trail, British Columbia, Canada

Behold, I say unto you, write not that which you are about to write, for it is of your own effort and not Mine; therefore it is subject to error.

2 I command therefore that thou will take pen in hand, and ye shall write what I shall show to thee so that error shall not enter into the matter.

3 Behold, My lips do speak, and they speak no error, for error and deceit cometh from the father of all lies; but oftentimes I speak in parables and with difficult language so that those who have not the Spirit understandeth not.

4 But My words vary not; neither is there deceit in My mouth.

5 Ye have come before Me in humility many times requesting that I reveal unto you the truth of the mysteries of My kingdom, and you have sacrificed much on My behalf and for My sake.

6 But I say unto you, nothing that ye have sacrificed shall be lost.

7 Fear not for your health, for Mine angels shall protect thee and keep thee until thy mission is completed.

8 Fear not thine enemies, for they are but dust and shall be blown with the first wind.

9 Sin no more, lest the adversary take thee to himself.

10 Your time has not yet come, but yet for awhile.

11 Your desires have been to know the truth of all things, and thus I shall reveal unto you some more of the works of My hands and the nature and means whereby I created all things.

12 Ye shall take these things that I cause thee to write and shall print them and shall give to all those that shall listen; and they shall know the truth, and they shall shout for joy.

13 But those who shall reject these sayings, their countenance shall fall; for their works shall be exposed, for their lips speaketh lies.

14 And they say unto My people, "Yea, all is well, all is well in Zion; for God surely speaks to us, and the works we do are His works."

15 Yea, and ye continue on in your own paths and distort the function of My holy priesthood and make a mockery of the holy offices.

16 But My house shall shortly be cleansed.

17 Ye say that ye know Me, but ye know Me not; for how can ye know Me while ye understand not who I am?

18 For I am Jehovah, and, through the atonement of the blood that I shed, all mankind were saved in My kingdom if they repented of their sins and were baptized and received the Holy Ghost and remained faithful, living all My

commandments to the end.

19 This is the law and the testament.

20 Behold, I say unto you, many were faithful in keeping all the commandments which I gave to them and were worthy of eternal lives and became like unto God.

21 For they did qualify themselves by their righteousness to clothe the intelligences that were given to them with a spiritual body.

22 There were many great and powerful among them, and the firstborn of these spirits was the Savior of the world.

23 Yea, I did surely promise these faithful — and it was fulfilled — that their children would be as numerous as the sands of the seashore or as the stars of the heavens.

24 And behold, I say unto you that Abraham did marvel at these sayings, yet he believed; and because of his belief I revealed unto him the mysteries of My kingdom, even from the first unto the last.

25 For these numerous children I prepared an earth and organized a habitation for them; for this is the function of this order of priesthood, to organize and prepare all things both spiritually and temporally.

26 And all the children of Michael shouted for joy because of the agency that had been given to them to choose the plan of salvation or the plan of compulsion, which is the plan of the adversary.

27 For the adversary came among these spirits, for he had lived on this earth and had become even Master Mahan and tried continually to thwart the works of God.

28 For he was resurrected as all flesh must be that is born — but not unto glory, for he has no glory, for his works are totally evil.

29 Thus he came among Michael's children tempting them and teaching his evil ways until one third of Michael's children heeded him and followed after him, and he drew these after him.

30 And even one of Michael's eldest spirit children (for was he not called "the Son of the Morning"?) rebelled because his plan of compulsion was not accepted.

31 Behold, here is wisdom: for the Firstborn presented His plan, and He being the heir became the Savior, even the Christ or Redeemer.

32 What glory and magnitude are the works of the Father, and who shall find them out?

33 Behold, to those who live all My commandments I do reveal My secrets, for they are worthy.

34 Behold, I am Jehovah, and under the direction of My Father this earth was created, for it was created like unto the other earths that hitherto were previously formed.

35 And behold, by the power of My word it was created, for all things that are created — both in the heavens and in the earth — are created by this word, or by the power of the priesthood after the Order of the Son, or after the Order of Jehovah.

36 And thus the earth was organized and prepared as a habitation of men, that they may be clothed with tabernacles of flesh and become as a God, for such are the Gods.

37 For were not the promises fulfilled in which I promised Michael that, if He were faithful, He should be resurrected and receive eternal lives?

38 And thus it was fulfilled, for He did become a God and, along with His wives which were given to Him, was able to accomplish that which was commanded.

39 And thus He was placed in the garden and commanded that He should multiply and replenish the earth.

40 But behold, He could not, for His body being of the celestial could not bring forth physical bodies.

41 And in order for Him to accomplish this thing, there was placed in the garden the tree of knowledge, which fruit would cause a change to come over His body that would enable him to clothe these spiritual children in a physical body.

42 And thus He would become the father of all living.

43 Oh, what wisdom there is in all that God doeth, and who can find out all His ways?

44 To those that live all My commandments I reveal the mysteries of My kingdom.

45 But in order to accomplish all things He must die, and, in order to do this according to the order of heaven, He must be disobedient.

46 Therefore, I commanded Him that He not partake of the fruit of the tree, knowing that He must be disobedient to this commandment in order for Him to accomplish the greater commandment.

47 And it was Eve that understood first and partook of the fruit and again became subject to death.

48 And Adam heeded her counsel and partook also, and thus their bodies became again subject to a physical separation of body and spirit.

49 And thus He was able to accomplish that which was commanded Him to multiply and replenish the earth.

50 But He was cut off from My presence physically because of the fruit and spiritually because of His disobedience.

51 And thus He was cast out of the garden, for the law clearly states that no unclean thing can enter into My presence lest it be consumed by My glory.

52 And thus He became unclean and unfit for the habitation of a heavenly sphere and would have remained forever in this state had not a plan been devised for the atonement of that sin, even the Savior.

53 And I promised Him that in that day that He should partake of that fruit that He should surely die, and it was fulfilled, for His death came before the thousand years of his probation.

54 For in that day I called him Adam, for I changed his name from Michael to that of Adam, which being interpreted means, "the father of the children of all men."

55 And thus He died, and His body separated from His spirit as in the death of any. But here is mysteries unfolded:

56 Behold, I say unto you that His body is not corrupted, for it is eternal; and it lies in a sacred place until He shall be finished with his work and take up His body again and the Holy Ghost be taken from the earth.

57 For is He not the Holy Ghost and careth for and loveth His children and is their comforter?

58 For what is the purpose of the Father? To be a comforter to His children, to teach them and guide them and to speak unto them all manner of truth; for is He not the Spirit of Truth?

59 And He shall gather His children together in the valley of Adam-Ondi-Ahman and require of each of them their stewardship.

60 Yea, what say ye when ye stand before Him? Can ye then lie?

61 For did He not as the Holy Ghost witness all your works and doings?

62 Then shall ye bend the knee and acknowledge the Savior, for is He not the firstborn of Michael in the spirit and the Only Begotten Son of Jehovah in the flesh, for is He not Mine Only Begotten?

63 For did not the Spirit of Adam encompass Mary round about to protect her from My glory so that she would not be consumed by My presence?

64 For is He not Mine Only Begotten in the flesh, full of grace and truth, and did He not do the same works as His Father?

65 For as I, Jehovah, suffered, bled, and died for the sins of the children of My Father, so He suffered, bled, and died for the sins of the children of your father.

66 All that I suffered, He suffered likewise and thus fulfilled all things and became the perfect sacrifice, enabling all to be resurrected.

67 For He broke the bands of death for all of Adam's children.

68 And to those who truly repent and are baptized in His name, acknowledging Him as the Savior and are faithful in all things to the end, the promise is that they shall inherit eternal lives and shall not be angels but Gods, and thus God's purposes are one eternal round.

69 What say ye then of the doctrines of men which say that Adam or Elohim is the father of the Savior?

70 For this is the adversary's doctrine to confuse the children of men.

71 Behold, the leaders of My church and the leaders of My priesthood have shortly corrupted this doctrine.

72 For I revealed these things unto My servants Joseph Smith and Brigham Young and others of My holy prophets, but I commanded them that they should speak in parables, so that seeing they should not see, and hearing they should not hear, lest they should see and hear and understand and be converted.

73 But I command at this time that My promise be fulfilled that in the last days all things shall be made manifest, that even a child can therein understand, for this purpose: that the wicked be exposed and the righteous be justified.

74 What say ye now, ye leaders of My church? Will ye mock My servants longer? For ye stand naked and exposed.

75 Repent even now, and thou shalt be forgiven.

76 But Adam shall not always strive with his children—

77 Behold, hath He not labored diligently with them and succored them?

78 Behold, did He not speak through the mouth of Peter on the day of Pentecost, and did He not appear in the form of a dove to witness the divinity of the Savior?

79 Was He not the one who opened the heavens to Stephen so that he could view the Father and Jesus on His right hand?

80 And did He not also encompass Mary to shield her from My glory?

81 Behold, here is wisdom: for are ye not commanded to do all things in the name of the Father (Elohim), the Son (Jehovah), and the Holy Ghost (Michael)? Amen.

82 And again I cause ye to write some more, for it has been said that the Savior of this world created it also.

83 Behold, I say unto you, this is error, for how can the spirit create?

84 For the Savior was in the spirit world along with the other children of Adam, and how therefore could He create?

85 For He received grace unto grace and did not receive this power at the first but received it after He fulfilled all things.

86 For they understood not that I, being Jehovah, was also a Savior of a world and fulfilled all things, and the Savior, being My Son, was in the express image of My person and had to accomplish all things that I accomplished.

87 For He suffered as I suffered, and bled as I bled, and died as I died, and overcame all things as I overcame all things, and, to those who are true and faithful, hath the power of the Son to create worlds without end, thus becoming both the Father and the Son.

88 Thus it is written. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 24

**Revelation received February 11, 1975
At Vulcan, Alberta Canada
In the Home of the Prophet's Mother
Containing the Parable of the Pear Tree**

The Spirit of the LORD came upon the Prophet in the eleventh day of the second month of the year 1975 and spoke unto him saying:

2 Take pen in hand and write that which I will show unto thee, for thou shalt prophesy unto this people as in times past, even unto all the members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, from the greatest to the least, that they may know My will, saith the LORD.

3 And those who shall not heed My word shall not find an inheritance in My kingdom. For how can ye dwell in a kingdom that ye are not prepared for?

4 For if ye soften not your hearts like unto a little child, how then can ye receive instruction?

5 For a child taketh instruction from his parents, that he be not ignorant.

6 How then shall ye not humble thyself and take instruction from your Father in Heaven and be not ignorant of your pathway to eternal life and live?

7 For I say unto thee, the whole of My church called the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints hath gone out of the way, and there are but few that doeth good and humbleth themselves before Me.

8 For many false doctrines and false ordinances have been set up by the hands of men in My church, which are an abomination unto Me, saith the LORD, which shortly shall be hewn down.

9 For I have commanded many things in My book the Doctrine and Covenants which ye heed not, and, because

of priestcrafts among you, you have caused My church to be led out of the way.

10 And many of the covenants ye now perform before Me are not valid, for they are based upon false promises and crooked doctrine.

11 What say ye of the temple ordinances that ye perform before Me? Are they valid?

12 Behold, I say unto thee, how can they be valid when ye have desecrated My most holy places and have changed Mine holy ordinances to salve the minds of the people?

13 And the covenants ye cause to be made ye forbid to be kept, and ye persecute those who endeavor to keep all My commandments; and this ye have done to please the world.

14 For I have commanded you in the revelations I gave unto you through My servant Joseph Smith that, if a husband committeth adultery after he and his wife have been sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise — and he lieth with someone who hath been sealed to another — he hath lost his priesthood, and the covenants he has entered into are null and void, for he hath broken them.

15 And the woman who is innocent and her children are therefore free, for the law is no more binding on them.

16 And have I not commanded thee to take her and give her unto him that hath not committed adultery but hath been faithful? For he shall be made ruler over many.

17 But ye have not done this but have set aside this commandment like as if it never was, for ye understand not the sin ye cause to be committed by not keeping this commandment; for if she stay with her husband, he shall raise up children like unto himself; and he hath no priesthood, for he hath lost it through sin; and if ye cut not this man off from My church, ye cause My church to be polluted.

18 And if ye give not this woman unto a righteous man, ye cause her to go away and seek after another to sustain her, and thus she is led unto temptation and strange flesh.

19 And ye cause her children to grow up like unto the children of the world.

20 And because ye keep not this commandment, ye cause the innocent to sin, and My whole church has become polluted with false tradition and beliefs concerning this thing.

21 Consider also the welfare program ye have set up to take care of the poor among you, which ye pride yourself in and set before the world as a light and which ye boast of your righteousness in; it is before My face an abomination, for it abaseth the poor and exalteth the rich.

22 For ye claim ye make it so that the rich participate in it to the same extent as the poor. But ye know that this is not true, for ye know that the poor participate in it to a far greater extent than the rich; for the poor help the poor, and thus it has been from the beginning.

23 But I say unto thee, if the rich and all those to whom I have given an abundance of wealth do not humble themselves before Me and consecrate all their surplus property unto Me from this time forth, they shall lose even that which they have, for I shall take it from them, saith the Lord of Hosts.

24 For they muffle the walls of their mansions, that they hear not the sorrow of the widow and orphan, for Mine anger is kindled in a double portion for the sins of this

people pertaining to the laws of marriage.

25 For they heed not the commandments given to them in My holy book and in the Doctrine and Covenants, for they fear men and have feared men from the beginning.

26 Because of their disobedience in this matter, they have caused generations of My most precious spirits to be brought up in sin; for the widow and the orphan have had to seek to strangers for their sustenance, which has brought them into the depths of sin, wherein the sin lieth not at their door but at the door of the cowards at the head of My church who fight not the laws of this land that forbid these things.

27 For they seeketh after the glory of the world and seek to gain prestige in politics — and delight in the honor and glory of their position.

28 Behold, if they repent not, I shall break down their defenses of self-righteousness and scatter their armies of hypocrisy and shall expose before this people their cowardice.

29 And if they repent not in sackcloth and ashes, saith the LORD, I shall raise up men in their places that shall do My bidding; and the evil shall know the wrath of Mine anger, for I shall not allow My name to be mocked before the nations of the earth any longer; and I shall cleanse Mine house with the whip of My tongue.

30 But ye cry out, "We look after our poor!" I say unto you, ye are whited sepulchers full of dead men's bones.

31 Do ye take your brother's widow to wife to raise up a righteous generation unto him? I say unto you that ye do not! Ye do not this, not because the law forbids you to do it (for I have caused that the laws of this land in these matters are of none effect, and neither can they bind thee), but ye keep not these commandments because ye want to appear before the world as righteous and honorable men.

32 And ye cast them from you, those that would seek to keep this law, for that which was once sacred in My house has become as dung.

33 O how foolish are the laws of men that cause the innocent to sin, and how wise are the laws of God that bring salvation and exaltation to the poor and innocent!

34 Among Mine ancient covenant people I caused that those who would not keep this law should be cast from the congregation, that they could no longer stand in the place of honor; neither could they hold office in My priesthood if they kept not this law.

35 I say unto you, this law I revoke not and never can revoke, for I am a just God and honor the widow and the orphan and the destitute.

36 For ye cause these widows of Mine honorable servants to seek after strangers for the continuance of their posterity, and My Spirit grieveth much over this thing.

37 And I say unto thee, if ye repent not immediately concerning this matter, ye shall receive the same cursing as Cain; for ye commit the same sin as he, for he cut off the posterity of Abel his brother. And do ye not do the same thing?

38 I who am a just God cannot allow this sin to go unpunished.

39 Repent every one of you even now, from the greatest to the least, for not one of you shall be found guiltless at the last day if ye repent not.

40 Your minds have become darkened like unto those of old, for ye heed not My commandments nor listen to My servants; but ye set yourselves up leaders who placate the senses, that seek not the truth in righteousness, nor My will, but seek only after the praises of the people and the world.

41 Yes, I shall liken My church unto a pear tree which the Lord of the vineyard left in the hands of his servants to care for; and his servants neglected the tree, and the watersprouts grew immensely and sapped up the strength of the tree, that it bear but little fruit; and that which it did bear was small, withered, and of little worth unto Me.

42 And My servants, being fearful of the world, cut not off the branches that were dead; for they feared that they would be criticized in this thing, and they allowed these branches to stay.

43 And these branches took of the strength of My tree and prevented new and good wood from being formed, and they have cluttered up My tree with unprofitable wood.

44 And again My servants have neglected My tree, in that they gouged not out to the good wood the rotten and cankered parts and have drained them not; and the rotten and cankered spots have spread and have caused serious damage to My tree.

45 What shall the Lord of the vineyard do? For he beholdeth his tree, and it perisheth for lack of care; and the Lord of the vineyard lamenteth the condition of His tree.

46 I say unto thee, because My servants neglected My tree in the midst of My vineyard, they shall be chastened with a sore chastening, for they esteemeth the praise of the world of more value than My word.

47 And they distort My word and My commandments and change them to conform to their own liking to please their sensual desires, for they care not for the widow and the orphan and build not unto their brother branches but build up their own estates.

48 I say unto you that, unless they repent even now, I shall pluck up both their root and branch; and they shall be left desolate, and in Mine anger shall I do it, saith the LORD.

49 And what say ye of My tree? For My heart pineth for My tree, that it is left in such poor condition.

50 For I am determined that it shall not be hewn down, for there are yet many good branches remaining that would yet yield much fruit if these things that clutter up My tree were removed.

51 Yea, what say ye that I shall send My Servant? And I shall endow him with My Spirit; and the wicked he shall expose, and they shall not stand; and they shall gnash their teeth in anger, and their anger shall eat them up.

52 For I am the Lord God Almighty, and My words shall not be mocked.

53 And My Servant whom I shall send shall take the ladder and the pruning saw, and he shall saw off all the watersprouts that reach even to the uttermost parts of My tree.

54 And what a great noise and commotion they shall make when they fall; and as they fall, they shall scrape against the good branches and the dead and rotten branches that are near the bottom of the tree.

55 And the weak and the faithless they shall take with them to be gathered together in bundles to be burned, for the branches of the watersprouts have grown exceedingly wide, and great shall be their fall.

56 And again I shall call upon My Servant, and he shall take in hand the saw and the axe and lop off the dead and rotten branches, that they no longer prevent new wood from growing and bearing good fruit; and he shall again take pruning shears in hand and prune off the cross branches, those that overlap each other, to set in order My church, that confusion reigneth not. And he shall prune even the weakest branch and leave the stronger.

57 And he shall take the axe and gouger, and he shall axe away and gouge out all the rotten and cankered spots down to the good wood and place on their wounds a healing salve; and he shall use the drill, and he shall drain the spots where mold may form from the collection of stagnant water.

58 Neither shall he overlook any part of My tree, for he shall thoroughly prune it, that it may shine forth in all its beauty; and from this time forth it will gain strength and bear an abundance of fruit in the season thereof, and the fruit shall be beautiful for the eye to behold.

59 And thus I shall cause My pear tree to be cleansed; and the debris that shall fall around its base — I shall call My servants, that they will gather it up in armfuls and carry it to the pit to be burned, that the debris from the cleansing of My tree no longer clutter up My vineyard.

60 And thus I shall cause My tree to be pruned for the last time; and thus it shall stand as an ensign to the world.

61 Behold, ye have before thee the parable of the pear tree. And who understandeth the interpretation thereof?

62 Behold, I your Savior am the Lord of the vineyard; the pear tree is My church; the keepers of the tree are the heads of My church and all those who hold offices of responsibility in My church.

63 The watersprouts are those in the Church who seek to raise up their own kingdom and not Mine, saith the LORD, who build unto themselves fortunes and possessions for their own aggrandizement and seek not to build up My kingdom.

64 Their hearts are upon the glories of men, and they seek after positions in politics, not to help rectify the crooked law but for their own glory.

65 They seek their names and images in print and in the lights, and their hearts are puffed up; and when I send prophets among them, they say that only they have the power of prophecy.

66 And to what use do they put this power? They use it to prophesy lies unto this people, and they have done away with this office in My church. For is it not an office in My church and has been even from the beginning?

67 And they have destroyed this office from among them as they did in olden times, and they bring about their own destruction.

68 For have I not said that I will speak to My church through the prophets I shall raise up? And they shall not be raised up by the hand of man, and ye have not understood this; but ye have raised up unto yourselves prophets, seers, and revelators who neither prophesy nor see My will, for they prophesy not themselves; neither do

they allow others to prophesy.

69 And the revelations they claim come from Me are from the evil one, and they know this; but they seek to hide this from the people by doing away with the real prophets whom I have sent.

70 And what have My people done? They have followed after the false prophets because of their cunning speech and great wealth and glory, the same as in ages past.

71 O how foolish are the hearts of men who seeketh glory in empty words.

72 And they seek to destroy the true prophets and close their mouths, those who have communion with Me and My Spirit, for fear that these prophets will expose them in their deceits and priestcrafts which bind the hearts of the people with fear and great fetters.

73 For ye say falsely to them that only the head of My church can receive revelation from Me for the body of My church.

74 Behold, this is a lie, for not even the head of My church can receive revelation from Me if he keep not My commandments; and anyone, either rich or poor, who keeps My commandments and fears not men and what they can do, who seeks after wisdom from Me shall find it; and it shall be opened unto them by My Spirit, and I cannot withhold this from them if they be worthy.

75 For not only men can have this gift but women also, if they follow and obey their husbands in all things and their husbands obey the LORD in all things, for this is the law and the pattern.

76 And when anyone I have called raises up his voice, ye seek to excommunicate him from My church and discredit his testimony and make up lies concerning his character so that his word may not be heard among this people, that perhaps even one of them repent.

77 For ye damn My servants and make light of their word, and ye cause them much affliction and cast them out from your midst and make it so that they even have difficulty in obtaining a living for their families.

78 This ye do, disregarding your own laws in these matters. Ye protect not the rights of the righteous but exalt the wicked.

79 Behold, ye teach them that, unless they belong to My church, they cannot enter into My kingdom. Behold, if the vessel was clean, this would be the case; but My church is full of filth and must needs be cleansed, and I shall shortly cause this work to be commenced.

80 For unless My church repents, they all shall likewise perish. For if My church and those at the head of My church seek to destroy one who is righteous, they have become like unto the Pharisees of old, hypocrites, whited sepulchers full of dead men's bones.

81 For ye have not cut off from My church the hypocrite, but ye have caused him to become your leader; and ye have not cut off the whoremonger, nor the adulterer, nor the molester of little children, nor the thief, nor the one who covets; neither have ye cut off the deceiver, and the one who bears false witness, neither the liar have ye cast from you, nor the murderer of little children in the womb, nor those who prevent spirit children from entering into the world; and it is just as well that they do this, for they would raise up these children, but not unto Me.

82 And ye have caused My tree to be cluttered with unprofitable wood or, in other words, those that bring forth but poor and corrupt fruit.

83 And ye have caused it to become weak, that even the good branches bring forth fruit small, withered, and of poor quality, and of little worth unto Me.

84 For ye cut not off the drunkard from amongst you, but ye allow him to pollute My kingdom. For are all these not the dead branches that cumbereth My tree and cause the strength to be drawn from it?

85 How then can I not weep for My tree? For ye prune not the cross branches, but ye allow them to grow and nourish and encourage them.

86 For are not the cross branches those offices ye have set up in My church which are not of Me? For ye set these offices up that are not after the order of heaven, like unto the abominations of old.

87 For ye set up offices called Assistants to the Quorum of Twelve Apostles, which offices you have made like unto the office of the Twelve.

88 For you understand not the order of heaven in these matters. And you have done away with other offices, even the office of Stake Bishop and his counselors, if he not be of the lineage of Aaron.

89 And ye have done away with the office of Prophet, and ye have persecuted those I have sent and silenced them and have cast them out.

90 Ye have also distorted the responsibility of some offices and have given unto some the responsibility of the other, and ye thus corrupt My holy priesthood.

91 Ye have given unto the bishop to be the spiritual as well as the temporal advisor to the people. I say unto thee that this is a grievous error and is an abomination in My sight.

92 For the bishop hath not judgment over spiritual matters but hath judgment over temporal matters only.

93 Many other things ye do that are in error, for ye have not the Spirit; and ye have caused My church to become like unto a mutated beast that hath parts missing and parts added that are of no use, and it causeth the beast to stagger and fall.

94 And the rotten and cankered wood ye have not removed from My tree, and ye have allowed it to flourish and spread, for ye have covered it rather than exposed it; and in doing so, ye have caused it to spread rapidly throughout My tree, corrupting every part, even the heartwood.

95 And because the canker sores and rottenness are of such great extent, they must be removed even now, lest My tree be destroyed.

96 And My tree stinketh and is putrid before My face and causeth much sorrow and affliction of soul.

97 For ye have allowed the rottenness of false doctrine to spread, and the canker wood of false prophecy ye have not denounced but have allowed it to grow; and thus ye have corrupted My tree.

98 And ye have said in your heart, "We cannot allow the people to know that we have allowed this rottenness to grow, lest we show our ignorance and be exposed and they hold us no longer in honor. Therefore, we must needs

cover it up, lest they see our errors."

99 And ye have reasoned thus, thinking that ye shall not be found out; but I say unto thee, thy sins shall be exposed and shall be laid bare.

100 And what have you done to My Servant I have sent to prune My tree? Behold, ye hold him in derision and cast him from you even as ye flush the excrement.

101 What then shall the Lord of the vineyard do? Behold, I shall take Mine unfaithful servants who were left to care for My tree but did not, and they shall drop to the bottom of the tree and be mingled with the other debris that I have caused My Servant to prune from My tree, to be cast into the fire at the time appointed.

102 And My Servant who is held in derision, I shall place in him My Spirit, and he shall be as a fire that devoureth; and the words that he shall write and speak shall expose many and cause many to fall, for they repent not.

103 And his words shall cause many to repent and humble themselves before Me. For have I not said that I will cleanse My house of its filthiness? For how can an unclean vessel pour forth pure water?

104 Behold, an unclean cup poureth forth filthy water not fit for the consumption of man or beast.

105 Therefore, I cause My house to be cleansed, that it may pour forth pure and living water.

106 I shall cause My Servant to lift up his voice and cry repentance unto all the members of My church, even the *Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints*.

107 And those that come forth with meekness of heart and a contrite spirit, confessing all their sins before Me, shall be baptized in My name for the remission of their sins.

108 And ye shall give unto them the Holy Ghost; and if they receive it not and it flees from them, ye shall know that they have not truly repented.

109 And then ye shall cry unto them the same as My servant John and say, "Go ye and perform works meet for repentance and come again when ye are prepared."

110 And those that repent not but carry on in their sins ye shall cast out, but ye shall not delete them from the records of My church until the period of one year is elapsed.

111 And if they humble themselves before Me and repent of their sins and request baptism, ye shall cause them to be baptized, and they shall be received into the fold.

112 And during that one year period ye shall not be idle, for ye shall lift up your voices to all the members of My church everywhere they have scattered and cry repentance unto them, even from the rising of the sun even until its setting; and ye shall show forth love and compassion and teach and exhort and plead, that perhaps ye shall cause even one soul to repent of their evil ways.

113 And after the year has elapsed, ye shall delete those unrepentant from the records of My church.

114 And even then My hand is stretched out still; for if they, after this period of one year, come forth in true repentance and show forth fruit meet for repentance, ye shall baptize them.

115 Howbeit, if they formerly held My priesthood, it will be of none effect; and they will have to be reordained to My priesthood after they show forth works signifying their

willingness, worthiness, and ability in these matters.

116 And all those who come forth to be baptized before the one year has elapsed need not be reordained to the holy priesthood if they were ordained prior to this ordinance being changed by the Church — or who can prove that they were ordained in the proper manner by someone who was also ordained and received his authority in the proper manner.

117 However, if there be doubt in this matter in the previous ordination, they shall be reordained to My holy priesthood.

118 For there are many in My church at the present time who think they hold the priesthood, but they do not; for they have not been given the priesthood when they have been ordained but have received offices only.

119 And thus wicked and evil men among you have tried to thwart the works of My hands and have tried to destroy Mine authority and power and kingdom among men.

120 And thus ye shall reordain to the priesthood all those who cannot prove they have received the priesthood in the proper manner and who, after rebaptism, show forth works and willingness to keep all My commandments.

121 And ye shall reordain all of them (both the ones who are not reordained and can prove their priesthood and those who are reordained who are unable to do so) to offices in My priesthood according to their worthiness and talents and not according to their former ordinations.

122 For these ordinations can be conferred only according to worthiness and not according to age, for this procedure is an abomination to Me.

123 For all ordinations to My priesthood must be done by revelation from Me; otherwise they are not valid, for I cannot work through an unclean vessel.

124 And all those who repent during this period of a year, but have formerly committed grievous sins, must be reordained to the priesthood regardless whether they have received the priesthood correctly or not; for this is My law, for no man can lose My priesthood except through sin.

125 And ye shall not cause to be baptized any who repent not; neither shall ye baptize the hypocrite, the liar, the whoremonger, the adulterer, the fornicator, the lesbian, the homosexual, the thief, the drunkard, the coveter of other people's goods, the bearer of false witness, the reviler, and all those who practice any form of evil unless they thoroughly repent, saith the LORD, and show forth works unto repentance.

126 And all those who will not take unto themselves their dead brother's wives, to raise up unto them a righteous generation, ye shall not cause to be fellowshipped among you.

127 And all those who pay not a full tithe shall not be had in fellowship among you. Nevertheless, those who are widowed and orphaned and the destitute are exempt from this law.

128 Neither shall ye cause those to be fellowshipped who teach not their children the gospel according to My law;

129 And thus ye shall keep in order My church from this time forth, for it shall be clean; for at My coming no unclean thing shall be allowed to stand, for it shall be burned by the brightness of My coming, and the wicked shall not stand.

130 And all those who have been cast from My church for none other thing than to live My commandments — and have not sinned in any other manner and have done only that which I have commanded them — shall come forth and present themselves before the Church and shall humble themselves and repent of their sins and all their false notions and shall be baptized in My name, they and their families, and none shall forbid them.

131 And if they have received the priesthood prior to their being excommunicated or have received it after their excommunication, it mattereth not, as long as they received it in the proper manner and by the proper authority and can prove this — and they come forth prior to the year of cleansing being expired — they shall not have to be reordained to the priesthood.

132 For they have done nothing to warrant the priesthood from being taken from them.

133 Nevertheless, if they have set up their own church organization and have perpetuated false doctrine and have fed their converts lies and deceit and have caused those under them to sin and have coerced people into following after them by threats and by the practice of priestcraft, they have lost their priesthood and shall not be received unto the Church unless they fully repent, for they have lost their priesthood and are like unto nonmembers.

134 And at the time of the cleansing all who come forth in meekness and repentance shall place at the bishop's feet, or in other words, lay before the bishop their entire estate; and they shall leave out nothing, for all is Mine saith the LORD; and this must be done that all surplus properties be placed in the hands of the bishopric, for the building up of My kingdom, and for the sustenance of the poor, and for the reclaiming from the wicked the lands of Zion, and the regions round about her borders.

135 And the lands shall be distributed first to the descendants of those who originally owned the properties under covenant, who are worthy heirs, and secondly by lot to those who repent and are baptized and covenant with Me under the laws of consecration to keep all My commandments and obey My laws.

136 Unto these I shall cause an inheritance to be given, even an everlasting inheritance, that all may know that I am a just God and reward every man according to his works.

137 Now I command My Servant to go forth and cause the things ye have written under My hand to be printed and distributed among all the Church, that none may have an excuse at the last day; for the time of the end draweth nigh, and, behold, I come quickly.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 25

**Revelation received June 18, 1978
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada
An Answer to Prayer Concerning
The Descendants of Cain**

Behold, My son, for I call you My son, for ye have been faithful over the few things that ye have been called to do. And because ye have been faithful over these few things, ye shall be made ruler over many.

2 And ye have asked Me concerning whether it be correct to place upon the seed of Cain My holy priesthood, and I give unto thee an answer, yea, even a revelation concerning this matter.

3 For have I not said unto thee in a previous revelation that the heads of My church were puffed up in their hearts? For they seek their name in the lights and in print and seek fellowship with the world.

4 And if they repent not, they shall be cast aside as the dross.

5 And they receive revelation but not from Me, saith the LORD, for no man can receive this revelation unless he be living My laws.

6 But they scorn My laws and treat them as naught. They live instead the laws of this world and persecute and ignore those who would live all My commandments and who are My true prophets.

7 How then can they receive revelation from Me?

8 But ye know the source of their revelations.

9 Behold, I say unto you, at no time have I given a commandment unto My church – nor shall I except what I have stated in My previous revelations – that the children of Ham, even the Negro race and all its peoples, should receive My holy priesthood.

10 For have ye not My revelations before you that state clearly that not even the direct descendants of Ham, who were a righteous and a good people, could receive this blessing because of their lineage?

11 And have I not spoken to My servant Joseph Smith, even your head, that none of this race could or would be ordained to My holy priesthood until the seed of Abel shall rise above the seed of Cain?

12 And ye know that this has as yet not taken place, for righteous Abel was slain, and his seed still awaits to be born, behold, an innumerable host.

13 And have I, Jehovah, not said that any revelation that totally contradicts a previous revelation is not of Me nor can be? For I lie not.

14 Therefore, ye know from whence the revelation came, even from the father of all lies.

15 And according to that prophecy ye made in thy book, which prophecy was from Me, it hath literally been fulfilled, for every word that proceedeth forth from My mouth shall be fulfilled.

16 Behold, I say unto thee that these men (the presidency of My church) came before Me concerning this matter. And because they have not heeded My commandments – nor have they listened to My Servant – I heard them not.

17 And because they desired an answer according to their

own carnal desires (for they feared the persecution that they may have received for living My law), the adversary came and spoke sweetly to them. And they were glad for his words, for they were according to their carnal desires. And they heeded his words, and they shall proclaim them throughout the world as a proclamation from God.

18 Behold, I say unto you, I have allowed them to do this, that they may be exposed before the world as frauds and false prophets.

19 For the adversary was the founder of this black race, for he came to Cain after God had taken away his power to procreate the children of righteousness and showed him how he could place his seed into animals and the seed of animals into other animals, for he did corrupt the seed of the earth in this manner, hoping to thwart the works of God.

20 And for this reason the earth was destroyed by the flood, to destroy from the face of the earth these abominations which Cain created, for he had corrupted all flesh.

21 And they all sought to do the works of Cain, and he died not but was slain.

22 But his seed was preserved through the loins of Ham, the son of Noah, and his descendants – and survived the flood.

23 And this knowledge to create these monsters has again been discovered by men in your age, and thus the earth has again become corrupted and nigh ready for destruction.

24 And in the last days the adversary, through the vanity of men, has set up churches like unto his beasts that he created, yea, even like the sphinx, the centaur, and the satyr.

25 For some have the bodies of beasts and faces of men, and some are in the form of man but have the spirit of the beast; and they shall deceive all but Mine elect.

26 What say ye then about the revelation received by the heads of My church?

27 For the adversary has infiltrated My church and seeketh to become its head.

28 But those who have heeded him shall shortly be exposed by their folly, for My name nor My church shall be mocked longer. For it shall shortly be cleansed and purged and tried in the fire, that all those who profess to know Me and know Me not will be exposed.

29 For these are the false prophets spoken of in My holy scriptures. And they say, "We dwell securely," thinking that the time of visitation shall not come.

30 Behold, I say unto thee, it is nigh at the door; for behold, I come quickly. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 26

**Revelation received October 29, 1978
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada
Containing the Parable of the Deceitful Merchants**

Thus saith the LORD unto you, My Servant: Take up thy pen in hand and write that which I will show unto you.

2 Behold, I say unto you that My heart is broken because

of the stiffneckedness of My people. And none heed My word, not one, for they all have gone astray; and they cry that My Servant sinneth, and he sinneth not.

3 And that which he has experienced by the hand of a wicked and corrupt man I allowed so that that man's sins be complete and also to teach My Servant in a manner that he shall not forget.

4 And thus I give unto you a parable, that ye may learn wisdom.

5 Behold, I say unto you, merchants came to a certain city of people who were prosperous and well fed.

6 The merchants had much gold, silver, and precious jewels; and they said unto the people of the city, "Look, we have much gold and silver and many precious jewels, yet we cannot take these things back to where we live because of the large tariffs.

7 And because we are wealthy men and need not the money, we will sell these things to you at a small portion of what they are worth, for they are a worry and a bother to us because of the tariffs.

8 And we did buy them at a good price, and we will pass this along to you.

9 Not only this but our families who are with us and who await in the ships desire greatly to return to our own country; and they harass us and say, 'We are weary and tired and desire to be at our homes.'

10 Therefore, we will sell these goods to you at a very good price so that we may rid ourselves of this burden and be on our way to our own country; and we are in a great hurry that we may leave."

11 And the people of the city were glad! And they took the gold, silver, and precious jewels and examined them; and it appeared the jewels genuine and the gold and silver true, yet they had no one in the whole city who was a jeweler.

12 Nevertheless, they believed the merchants, for they reasoned among themselves, "These men are wealthy and honest merchants and are not in need of the money; and they cannot return to their own country without paying huge tariffs on the merchandise, and their families await in the ships and are anxious to return to their homes. And therefore it will be wise of us to purchase this merchandise, for we will be able to sell it at a good profit at a later date."

13 But there was a man among them who questioned these merchants and said, "How do we know that these are genuine? For we have no one here that has a true knowledge of these things."

14 He also said, "Where are your families, your wives and children? Bring them to us, that we may make them welcome."

15 And he said also, "Give us time that we may take some of these jewels and gold and silver to a neighboring city where there is a man knowledgeable in these matters; and if they are genuine, we will gladly purchase them for the price you quote."

16 And the merchants were angry at the man and belittled him and said, "We are in a hurry to be home, and our families await in the ships and are tired and weary; and we offer you this genuine gold, silver, and jewels at a fraction of its value, and we are honest merchants. Wherefore

do you doubt us?"

17 And one man among the merchants, who was their leader, spoke up and said, "I am knowledgeable of these things, and I can assure you that these jewels are genuine and the gold and silver true."

18 And they answered him no more and made as if ready to depart. And the people of the city were angry at the man for his doubting and said, "Thou fool! You have made the merchants angry, and they are ready to depart. And behold, we will lose our opportunity of becoming wealthy."

19 And they ridiculed the man and belittled him and cast him out of the city.

20 And they called to the merchants, that they should return; and they said, "We will go quickly to our homes and get what monies we can and return and purchase the merchandise."

21 Nevertheless, there were a few that became suspicious and believed this man who had spoken up, and they went to their homes and said nothing for fear of being ridiculed by the people.

22 So each man of the city went to his home and got what money he had, and many went to the money lenders and borrowed money so that they could purchase these jewels.

23 And the merchants sold the jewelry at a very reasonable price, selling jewels and gold and silver that were worth \$1,000 for \$200 to \$300.

24 And the transactions were carried out in a hurried manner, for the merchants were in a great hurry; and they sent messages to the ships, continually telling their families that they would soon be on their way.

25 And the monies were obtained in any fashion that the people could conceive, and they gave it to the merchants. And the merchants gave the jewelry, gold, and silver to the people of the city and hurriedly counted their money and thanked them and departed in their ships.

26 And the people of the city were glad! And that night they had a great celebration with much merriment and laughter, for they said, "We have made a good bargain, and now we can sell this fine jewelry and gold and silver and make ourselves a good profit!"

27 And they made merry and danced and sang.

28 And on the morrow they sent to the next city, a city close by, where there was a man knowledgeable of the value of these things; and they sent for him, and he came and examined the gold, silver, and jewels and said unto them:

29 "These things you have purchased are of some value and are very good imitations, but they are neither gold, silver, nor precious jewels."

30 And he asked them what they had purchased them for. And they told him, "This and this we did pay for them."

31 And he said, "Ye have paid ten times what they are worth, for you have spent your money in vain; for they are good imitations but are not the real thing."

32 And the people of the city were angry and sad and said, "We will go and retrieve the money that we have given to these merchants for the merchandise and return unto the merchants their imitation jewelry."

33 And they went to follow after them, and they found them not.

34 And the wise man said, "If ye find them, ye can do nothing to them, for they have license to sell. And ye cannot take them to the law, for the magistrate will examine their credentials, and they will be in order.

35 And he will say unto you, "These men have license to sell; and they have sold you merchandise, and ye have paid too much. But ye should have had the merchandise examined, and ye would have known that it was not genuine and would have paid accordingly. But since ye did this not and acted the fool, therefore ye are not wise and deserve to be swindled. And ye cast that man out who warned you; therefore ye have your reward. Go from Me ye foolish and greedy men!"

36 And thus the wise man counseled them.

37 And the men of the city were sad, and they all returned to their houses and lamented their foolishness and said:

38 "If only we had listened to the man who warned us, for now we have gone into debt and have only imitation gold, silver, and jewels for all that we have paid."

39 And thus ye have the parable of the deceitful merchants. And what means this parable, and what is the interpretation thereof?

40 Behold, I say unto you, the deceitful merchants are the heads of My church.

41 The prosperous and well fed people of the city are the membership of My church, and the man who questioned the merchants and who was cast out, the prophet I have sent.

42 The wise man from the neighboring city is a man endowed with the gifts and powers of God to set in order and cleanse My holy church.

43 And behold, I say unto you that the gold, silver, and precious jewels promised by these merchants, if they would have been genuine, are lives eternal, even the celestial kingdom of God.

44 But because they promise these things without the necessary works, their promises are null and void.

45 Behold, I the LORD am a just God and reward every man according to his works. And all who seek to obtain their salvation without works receiveth disappointment and sorrow, even weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth.

46 And woe unto those teachers of the gospel who say, "This and this is all that is necessary to enter into lives eternal."

47 Woe unto the leaders of My church who say that all that is required to enter into eternal lives is to be baptized and receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. And after this they must be good members of the Church and take out their endowments and be sealed for time and eternity to one wife; and for this they will be rewarded with eternal lives.

48 That which they say is necessary, but they must also live many other laws which the leaders of My church have now forbidden; and because of this they shall not receive their blessings, worlds without end.

49 For a people who accept the words of false prophets delight in deceit rather than truth and have their reward.

50 For no one can enter eternal lives unless they live all

My laws and commandments and do even the works of Abraham, Mine ancient servant.

51 For how can they be in the bosom of Abraham if they heed not My laws?

52 For the people of My church desire the kingdom without the works, for they are greedy and lustful and desire these precious jewels at a bargain price.

53 And the leaders of My church do say, "Do thus and thus, and ye shall receive the kingdom; and all is well in Zion."

54 And My Servant has warned them repeatedly and said, "Why are ye afraid to question the merchants to be sure the merchandise is true and pure before you give up your monies or your souls to the dictates of these men?"

55 Yea, and there are a few that have commenced to set their houses in order.

56 But the remainder have not heeded the warning of the true prophet who said for them to seek after revelation in these matters.

57 And the members of My church have belittled My Servant and scoffed at him and said, "Why do you question these merchants so, since we know they are true men of God and offer these precious jewels, gold, and silver at a fraction of their value? For we will be able to obtain these great blessings without having to sacrifice all our sins, for the Church leaders have devised a plan whereby we can obtain these blessings without going through all the tribulation and sorrow that may accompany the keeping of all of God's laws and commandments. Why then pay more than what is required?"

58 And thus the leaders of My church deceive My people and say, "See, we are good men and have families awaiting in our ships, and we are in a hurry to be on our way."

59 And they rush many into accepting the gospel without their fully having the Spirit in these matters but seek only in the gaining of converts. For many are being baptized without the necessary fruits of repentance to receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, and they receive it not and remain ignorant.

60 And they say, "See our families, how beautiful they are and how perfect."

61 But show them not by the Spirit, for this would expose them for what they are, deceitful like unto their parents, their outward appearance beautifully adorned but their hearts full of lust and evil.

62 And so they hide them in their ships and keep their inward works hidden.

63 Yea, and they fear the tax, for they know that the tax and tariff that they will have to pay on these goods would be too great for them to bear before the judgment bar.

64 And they seek to rid themselves of this gold, silver, and jewelry that is not true so that they can return home.

65 And they seek to exchange it for true and good gold; and this they do and take from My people even their souls.

66 And the man among the merchants who says that he is knowledgeable of these things, and this is true gold and silver and jewelry, is the false prophet among My people; for he has no such revelation, and his revelation is from the father of all lies, even the adversary.

67 Yea, and the people of My church rejoice in his revela-

tion and in his word, believing that they can obtain their salvation at such a cheap price.

68 And they say, "We will tell others of this good fortune and sell our merchandise and reap a great profit from it. For will we not be greatly rewarded for our good deeds by spreading this good news throughout the world?"

69 And My heart pines and is greatly grieved for the wickedness of the members of My church, for they heed the false prophets and ignore the true; and they seek to pay little for their salvation, but they shall reap what they sow.

70 And when I sent My Servant, and he asked you saying, "Did ye seek after the LORD in these matters by revelation?" they answered him and said:

71 "No man can receive revelation except the head of the Church; and we trust him because he is the head of these merchants, and he is an honest man and is a prophet, seer, and revelator. And we need no warning from you, for you are a man, poor and of no significance. For are not the merchant's families in their ships, and would they come with their families to deceive us?"

72 And thus they mocked him and cast him out and heeded not his words.

73 And when My Servant shall come from the next city to inspect the jewelry, then he shall say, "Show me the jewels and your works while you were upon the earth." And they shall say, "Thus and thus are our works."

74 And he shall say, "Depart from me ye foolish men, for you have been deceived. And the goods you show are of some value, and ye shall receive some reward. But where I dwell ye cannot come; neither are ye able, for only those who keep all My commandments can reap the rewards of My servant Abraham who is with Me.

75 For how can ye reap that which ye have not sown?"

76 And when the people of My church find out that they have sold their souls for naught, behold, they will become angry and say, "Can we not redeem our souls?"

77 But the LORD will say unto them, "Ye cannot redeem them, for you were warned in many ways by My true prophet; and you heeded him not and cast him out and listened not unto his warning. And the false prophets ye heeded are now gone and have received their reward. And how then can ye redeem your souls? Behold, ye have your reward."

78 And there will be weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth.

79 And when the leaders of My church come before Me and show Me the monies they have received from the members of My church, behold, I say unto you, they shall show the souls of men they have robbed, and their sins shall be evident.

80 Ye have the parable of the deceitful merchants before you; and ye have the interpretation before you, and ye know that it is true.

81 Therefore, repent even now and heed not the false prophets longer, but heed those chosen by Me who is your Savior. Even so, Amen.

{This parable is continued in Section 103.}

SECTION 27

Revelations received about 1974 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, I say unto you My Servant, faith is the quality that makes all men great.

2 If My servants develop this quality to the utmost, there shall be nothing that they will not be able to accomplish, even to the moving of mountains, for it was by this power that worlds were created and galaxies and planetary systems came into being.

3 However, the greater faith can influence men for good, which faith is of greater importance, for the worth of a soul is of more value than the moving of mountains.

4 Behold, I say unto you that no wife is of value to a righteous man unless she is totally dedicated to the upbuilding of the kingdom of God. For if she has her own ambitions, she is a hindrance rather than a blessing to that man, and it would be well for that man to be rid of her before he too becomes entangled with her selfish desires.

5 This can apply to both male and female, but the woman must be guided by a righteous priesthood holder to help her make the right decisions.

SECTION 28

Revelation received about 1974 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, I say unto you My servant Leroy Johnson, humble thyself before Me, and repent of all thy sins.

2 For I am God, even the God of Israel who speaketh through My Servant whom I have chosen, and man speaketh not these words.

3 For thou hast sinned greatly in that ye have assumed powers that ye have not, and ye have listened to those who are wicked men.

4 And ye have led the people to believe that ye have the fullness of My priesthood and that ye can set in order My house.

5 Behold, I say unto you that this power has not been given unto you, for I say unto you that it is not within the power that I have given unto you to instruct or ordain any man unless he comes to thee for this purpose.

6 For when I called men by the hand of My servant John Taylor, they were instructed only to preserve My doctrine of the new and everlasting covenant of marriage, and they were expressly forbidden to set up any form of organization.

7 And as the Church as a whole had rejected this doctrine, it was up to each holder of the priesthood to set his own house in order as the revelation I gave unto My servant John Taylor asserts.

8 Then a man, after he had received his ordination and covenants by the hands of the Church, could come to these men that were set aside for this purpose and receive wives unto themselves as is commanded in My book the *Doctrine and Covenants* of the Church.

9 And this was the case until the original men who were given this power were taken.

10 Then came those of vain ambition who sought their own counsel and set up their own organization, bringing with it much false doctrine and corruption.

11 Behold, I say unto thee that unless they repent they shall not find an inheritance in My kingdom.

12 For I say unto you that ye cannot organize yourselves into wards nor anything like unto them, for this is one of the functions of My church; for this authority remains within My church, and ye are not called to do this but have been set aside to preserve the patriarchal order of marriage and the law of Abraham.

13 And if ye do this, setting your own house in order, ye shall be preserved and prepared when My house shall be cleansed.

14 Thus saith the LORD unto My people – which if they obey they shall be blessed and, if they keep not, My judgments shall come upon them at a time they think not—

15 Neither do ye have authority to collect tithes, for ye have not been given this commission; for this has been given to the bishops of My church, and all others who collect tithes in My name shall be cursed, saith the LORD.

16 And many have sought to use this power for their own profit. Behold, I say unto thee that this is priestcraft, and whoso profiteth from this in this manner shall be damned.

17 Beware, lest ye be deceived. Hearken unto My voice which I give unto thee through My Servant, for there is none other voice that speaketh the truth, for all have gone astray and out of the path.

18 And if ye receive chastisements, it is because of My love for you, for I do love thee greatly for thy righteous desires.

19 And thus I make an end of speaking, even your Savior. Amen.

SECTION 29

**Revelation received 1974 or 1975
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold, My son, for art thou not My son? For did not I begat thee in the spirit world? And did not I give unto thee My love, and were ye not nurtured by My side?

2 Ye have asked Me concerning the book called *Evolution of Man*, and in accordance with thy desire I will tell thee concerning this book.

3 Behold, I say unto you, there are many truths contained in this book, but they are mingled together with false precepts.

4 I say unto you, there are many on this earth who die and enter into the spirit world, and in the spirit they seek out their own kind. And as they have allowed themselves to be deceived in the flesh, they follow after the same pattern in the spirit world.

5 They have left this mortal existence, and the same spirit that they had here has followed them into the spirit world.

6 For that which they have desired on this earth continueth with them in the hereafter, and they continue on in

their deceits and lies, following after the father of lies, even the adversary.

7 For even in the spirit world men have their agency, for this is not taken from them through time and throughout all eternity.

8 And in the spirit world they continue on in the same beliefs that they had in this life. For have I not said that those that are filthy shall remain filthy still?

9 And those on the earth like the witch of Endor have certain knowledge and seek knowledge but not by Me, saith the LORD. They seek out those spirits who while on this earth in mortality were deceived, for their minds are alike.

10 And even as a righteous man is able to receive revelation from God, even so can an evil man receive revelation from the adversary. And if he receiveth revelation from the adversary, it shall contain some truth; nevertheless, it shall contain error also.

11 Behold, man is not alone on this earth, for he is surrounded by spirits. And when men give up their free agency through sin, the spirits of the adversary taketh hold of them. And he binds them with fetters that can be broken only through the principle of faith on the Lord Jesus Christ, repentance, and baptism by water and by fire, for there is no other way.

12 And if he continueth in the faith unto the end, he shall be saved in My kingdom, saith the LORD.

13 Behold, it saith in this book that the gods experimented with life forms and matter.

14 Behold, I say unto you, they experiment not, for there is no experimentation necessary, for all things are organized according to law. And if the law is obeyed, experimentation is not necessary, for experimentation taketh place only when laws are not known; and when laws are known, experimentation is not required.

15 I say unto you that no being is endowed with power to create unless he hath that power and authority given him by God.

16 Behold, the adversary desireth this power, but it is denied him. Therefore he desireth to destroy, for he is in opposition to God.

17 Behold, if ye keep all the commandments, ye shall receive knowledge upon knowledge until ye shall know the truth of all things and become even as the Father.

18 Behold, these doctrines contained in this book teacheth men not to pray to God but to himself. And it bindeth his tongue, which nullifies My word which saith, "Call upon the Father in the name of the Son, and it shall be given unto thee by the power of the Holy Ghost; and by this power ye shall know the truth of all things."

19 Say unto My maidservant Hope that the adversary deceiveth her and desireth her soul and leadeth her upon forbidden paths. And many of the things she has learned are true, but many are false.

20 And from these false principles she must repent and turn unto Me, saith the LORD. Otherwise she will be cast off and not enter into My kingdom.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 30

**Revelation received about 1975
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

In the same way that your grandchildren are yours, so also are you Elohim's children.

2 Behold as I said before, there were many great ones on this earth where I dwelt who kept the law of celestial marriage, but did not follow in the steps of Abraham who lived all of My commandments.

3 They therefore had the right to raise up spiritual children because they were worthy, but they can never be gods, worlds without end.

4 No man can become an Adam unless he has lived this law.

5 Only a few have attained to this stature in this life and have been sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise. Amen.

SECTION 31

**Revelation received March 8, 1977
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you My son, I am God, even the Eternal Father, and by the atonement of Mine Only Begotten, even the Savior, thy sins have been washed clean, even if ye have repented of all thy sins and humbled thyself before Me.

2 For My name is Jehovah, for I am even the Man of Holiness, and it is through this order worlds are organized for the habitation of man.

3 And I command that ye say unto My servant Ogden that he does err in this matter, for he does believe that Adam who is Michael the mighty archangel, is the father of the Savior's physical body.

4 Behold, I say unto you that this is not correct; for My servant Adam, who was Michael, has not yet taken up his body that he laid aside, and he shall not do so until the Holy Ghost shall be taken from the earth.

5 For as the Holy Ghost, can He not be the Comforter and the Spirit of Truth to bless and encourage His children?

6 Behold, it was because of His protecting shield that encompassed Mary that she was able to withstand My presence.

7 For besides His presence at this event, there was no one to witness what had been done. And for this reason, only He could bear witness to John the Baptist at the time of His baptism.

8 And thus, as the Testator, He bears witness to the children of men that the Savior is indeed My Son.

9 And when He taketh up His body again, He shall gather His righteous children in the valley of Adam-Ondi-Ahman, and they will look upon Him and acknowledge that He is Adam; and they will acknowledge that He is the Father, and they shall bow down and worship Him.

10 And One shall appear with Him who is like unto the

Son of Man who is full of grace and truth, who was Michael's firstborn in the spirit; and the kingdom shall be given unto Him, that He may rule the earth a thousand years in righteousness.

11 Behold, ye have asked concerning the spirits and how they act upon those who are living.

12 Behold, I say unto you that those evil spirits (who followed after the adversary in the beginning because of their rebellion) were denied bodies. Behold, they continually look for a body to inhabit, and those who choose evil instead of good are their prey.

13 For by their actions they invite these evil spirits in to take possession of their bodies and cause them to commit the most heinous crimes.

14 Also those who have lived and have passed on and who are again in the spirit world and who have been wicked while upon this earth can also enter into and duplicate the sins they themselves did while in the flesh. And thus sin is perpetuated from generation to generation.

15 But I say unto you, it is likewise the case with the righteous; for the righteous spirits can enter in and influence man for good, and their good works can be emulated through others.

16 But in this there can be no coercion, and all must be done in accordance with the free agency of man.

17 Behold, I say unto you My servant Ogden, give heed unto the words of your Savior, even Jesus Christ, and seek no longer your own counsel. For ye are like unto My servant Oliver Cowdery, for ye do seek Me to a point; but then ye withdraw, for ye fear My word, that it may say unto you things that are contrary to what ye have conceived in your mind to be correct.

18 For ye have taken the words and interpretations of man and have mixed them with My gospel, and ye have created an image that is not correct in My sight, for it is out of order; and thus men have done from the beginning.

19 And ye have the religions of the world which cry "lo here" and "lo there", having a form of godliness but having no power and authority from Me.

20 And none of these edifices that men create shall stand at the last day, for they are not in accordance with My word.

21 For only through that rock which is the foundation of My church in all ages can man receive the truth.

22 And I choose whom I shall make My spokesmen, for man chooseth not this gift; but it is given by the Spirit of truth, who is the Comforter, even the Holy Ghost.

23 And many become angry when they find this gift has been denied them because of their pride and self-righteousness.

24 And even though they have heaped upon them great honors by the hands of men, they receive this gift only upon the basis of righteousness.

25 Because of this, they seek to hide their iniquity and endeavor to appear to men as having great humility and righteousness, and in this manner they deceive many and cause many to err.

26 And they accept titles of prophet, seer, and revelator from the children of men and pretend they have these gifts.

27 And again they deceive many and cause many to honor them and exalt them above the heavens.

28 Behold, I say unto you, their towers shall be hewn down and their deceit blasted and exposed.

29 They shall not be able to hide their shame, for it shall be exposed for all to see, and their reward shall be contempt and wormwood.

30 And there are but few in this world who seek after Me, for all seek after their own images and set up their own gods.

31 And I say unto My servant Ogden that he humble himself before Me and receive instruction and assist My Servant in all things in the printing and the distributing of My word received through My Servant whom I have chosen.

32 And if he do this, he shall not lose his reward, neither for time nor throughout all eternity.

33 And ye shall no longer hold in contempt the word of My Servant, for the doctrine which he teacheth is correct, and there is no error in it.

34 And if ye call upon Me with a sincere heart, I will manifest the truth of it unto you; and ye shall know of a surety that I have again called a prophet and revelator to restore the truth that men have so shortly corrupted.

35 And when the books are opened and the sealed portions of the Book of Mormon are brought forth, all shall agree one with another, for truth disagreeeth not with itself. Whether it be written by a Lamanite, Gentile, or a Jew, it mattereth not.

36 And behold, it shall come to pass that they who will reject My word I have spoken through My Servant – their minds shall become confused, and they shall seek here and there for truth but shall not find it.

37 And they shall look to the scriptures, and, because they have not the Holy Ghost, there shall be conflicting views and contention.

38 And strife shall be great to the one lifting up his hand in anger against those who believe not like unto himself, and thus the wicked shall destroy the wicked.

39 And I say unto My handmaid Anne that she also humble herself and seek guidance from Me, even her Savior, and assist My servant Ogden in the printing and distributing of this work. Even so, Amen

SECTION 32

**Revelation received June 7, 1977
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you My son, for are ye not one of Michael's sons pertaining to the spirit? And through adoption are ye not one of My sons?

2 For are not all those who take upon themselves My name My sons and daughters?

3 Yea, and ye were chosen even before you were born and set apart as a prophet unto My people, as I set apart others in the same manner.

4 And ye have fulfilled much of what I have commanded, but ye have not fulfilled all. And ye stand under condemnation until ye repent of your unbelief concerning the

matter.

5 For ye say unto yourself that ye are not capable of performing the things I have commanded because of your weaknesses of body and manner of birth.

6 And ye shall repent of this even now and take upon you the yoke that has been placed upon you and procrastinate no longer in the performance of your duties.

7 And if ye are faithful ye shall receive even a helpmeet as ye have asked, and she shall be of the pure blood of Israel and not of the heathen and unbelievers that pollute My footstool.

8 And ye shall make no effort to search for her. For when the time comes, she shall recognize thee, and ye shall recognize her. And she shall be a comfort to thee and shall accept all truth.

9 And ye shall say unto My maidservant Anne, concerning her question, that she understandeth not the nature of heaven and its economy, and she has been led astray by false notions and concepts.

10 Behold, she has been led to believe that Adam is the father of Jesus Christ in the flesh.

11 Behold, I say unto you that this is error, for nowhere in the scriptures have I taught in this manner.

12 And if this were so, it would make God a liar. For have I not said that I am Jehovah, even the Word, even Alpha and Omega?

13 And it is after this order of priesthood that worlds are organized and brought into existence.

14 And on each earth that is created or organized in this manner there is placed an Adam and Eve who transgress the law, that they may clothe their spiritual children with physical bodies.

15 And when they become mortal and partake of the forbidden fruit, blood again flows in their veins, and they again become subject to death.

16 And as Adam and Eve, they beget physical children like unto themselves, that they might provide a means whereby they can clothe their spiritual children with a physical body.

17 And behold, ye have record that Adam and Eve bore Cain, Abel, Seth, and their wives. And your records show that they bore other children besides these, and thus they populated the earth.

18 Therefore, did not Adam bear sons and daughters in the flesh, and are ye not his descendants?

19 How then can ye say that he was also the father of Jesus Christ? For have I not said that He is the Only Begotten of the Father in the flesh, full of grace and truth?

20 Therefore, ye have made My word a lie, for Adam had many children in the flesh even after he came out from this celestial home which ye call the Garden of Eden.

21 And if he was also the father of Jesus Christ in the flesh, how then could he be his only begotten?

22 Behold, I say unto you that ye also imply by this doctrine that, in order to become an Adam of a world, ye must be a Savior of a previous earth, for ye say in your reasoning that Michael or Adam was such a Savior.

23 Behold, I say unto you, this also is error, for this also makes My words lies. For I promised Abraham and others who have been faithful that they shall inherit eternal lives, and their posterity shall be as the sands of the seashore.

And have not I stated that they shall become as Gods, able to bring into being spirit children?

24 For their firstborn in the spirit shall be the heir. And when they are fully prepared, an earth will be prepared for these children. And Elohim, who was the Adam of this earth, shall say unto Jehovah, who was the Savior of this earth: "Go! Take Michael, etc., who was like unto My servant Abraham, and create an abode so that the spirit children Michael has brought forth will be able to progress and receive a mortal body and become like unto us."

25 Behold, I say unto you, there is no other way. And Michael, who was like unto Abraham, shall come down and become Adam.

26 And this doctrine have I taught to My servants through Joseph Smith; and nowhere have I stated that in order to become an Adam one must be a Savior of a previous earth.

27 For if this were the case, My promise to My servant Abraham and others would be null and void, for they were not the savior of this world, for they suffered not for the sins of My people.

28 Behold, I say unto you, My servant Joseph Smith explained this doctrine clearly. But who has understood?

29 And there are those who have imagined vain things concerning this matter, not having the Spirit but rather having a spirit of speculation.

30 And there have been many books written on this matter which contain much truth but which are mingled with the thoughts and ideas of men, for men continually disregard Mine instructions.

31 For have I not said unto them many times that they should seek not after these things through speculation but must receive this knowledge by revelation from Me? For I lie not.

32 And I speak to all those that seek after Me with a sincere heart and a contrite spirit, for none other gifts are acceptable.

33 Behold, I say unto you, there are many who come to Me desiring a confirmation of something they have already conceived in their mind to be true. And their minds are set upon this belief, and they receive a confirmation but not of Me.

34 And they go their stiffnecked ways, and they go from error to error until they are led carefully down to hell.

35 Behold, I say unto you, ye see a man, and he appears unto you as an ordinary person. And ye say:

36 "This ordinary person cannot be a prophet of God, for he appears unto us as someone who is ordinary. And there is no eloquence flowing from his mouth; neither is there a fierceness coming from his eye. And he is neither poor nor rich; neither is he a politician nor a great leader among men.

37 For surely if he were a prophet, he must be distinguished from others by his appearance and manner; then we would know for a surety.

38 But here we see a man who is ordinary and common among us; therefore we cannot accept him as a prophet."

39 Behold, I take those who are esteemed as naught, and they shall become My spokesmen. And their eye shall be fierce, and their tongue shall be as a flame of fire. But the wicked hear it not, for only in the heart of the righteous

shall it burn.

40 And from this comes the saying, "They have eyes but cannot see; and they have ears, but they cannot hear."

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 33

Revelation received July 29, 1978
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, My son, ye shall take pen in hand and write that which I shall impress upon thy mind.

2 For it is by this means Gods speak to each other, and it is the more pure form of speech. And it is endowed upon men only when they are ready to receive these instructions by the living of the commandments and the reception of the Holy Ghost.

3 Behold, ye have asked concerning the Sabbath day. And behold, I will reiterate the commandments that were formerly given unto My saints.

4 Behold, as the earth was created in the six periods of time called days, so shall man work the six days and earn his bread by the sweat of his brow.

5 As on the seventh day God rested from his work, so also on the seventh ye shall rest from all work, even all your family and those under your jurisdiction, even all your servants and employees, and all under your authority ye shall cause them to rest.

6 Nevertheless, essential services must be maintained, and the wants of the feeble, sick, widow, and orphan must be heeded.

7 And this law has never been changed. And the day ye call Saturday is the seventh day, and on this day ye shall rest and refrain from all unnecessary labor and work.

8 And behold, on the first day of the week, even the day ye call Sunday, ye shall meet together and call upon the LORD and perform your oblations to the Most High.

9 And on this day ye shall hold your solemn assemblies and your solemn meetings and your Sunday schools and your holy meetings unto Me, for this is the LORD's Day.

10 For on this day He rose from the dead and ascended into the heavens.

11 This is the new commandment I promised unto you, and ye heeded it not. For ye have kept the LORD's Day, but ye have not kept the Sabbath holy, for this is the day of rest.

12 And this has not been taught to My people, for ye had thought the LORD's Day substituted also for the Sabbath, but such is not the case. And from this time forth, all must heed this commandment, or they shall be cut off from My people.

13 Ye have also asked Me concerning My servant Gene. Behold, I say unto thee, he has come before Me from time to time in great faith, and I have spoken unto him from time to time, giving him guidance as he is able to receive it through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And ye have asked if ye are to associate yourself with him and become associated with him in a business sense.

15 And behold, I say unto you, ye shall join with him only

as much as both of you keep the laws of the United Order and join in a covenant to assist each other and place all monies received in a joint account that will enable you to build up My kingdom; for it is considered My kingdom when My laws are kept.

16 And what you do now even is your stewardship, and ye shall dedicate and consecrate and set aside all these properties unto Me, that I may again have a place to dwell upon the earth.

17 For all that once was dedicated unto Me is now polluted but shall be redeemed in Mine own due time.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 34

**Revelation received 1978 or 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you My son, I have called My children, and they heed Me not, each man going his own way, each to his own field, thinking they know more than their LORD.

2 There is none, no not one, who doeth as I have commanded, yet they continually call upon Me for more revelation.

3 Behold, I will give unto them revelation upon revelation to their cursing.

4 They neither know nor understand nor desire to do My will.

5 Thus the ancient prophets and kings knew not the laws of health and ate that which was abominable, notwithstanding the law of Moses, and thus polluted their own bodies.

6 And the bodies of their offspring suffered and were dull of mind and body.

7 Nevertheless, ye have the laws before you. And ye know wherein all knowledge is provided, that ye are able to bring forth bodies for the choice spirits I have decreed shall come forth. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 35

**Revelation received March 13-17, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant: Inasmuch as ye have come before Me in humility and fasting, behold, I come unto thee as a still small voice by which ye shall receive instruction and guidance.

2 And inasmuch as ye have striven diligently to go to the United States as I have commanded you – and ye have been prevented from doing so by the laws of the land – I have not chastised you concerning this matter.

3 Nevertheless, ye shall continue to strive to do so, and if ye persist in this matter I will open up a way whereby ye will be able to accomplish this in a manner ye think not of.

4 For it is important for you to migrate there, for I have a work for you to perform there that will necessitate your

presence.

5 Be not discouraged, for I have seen thy works wherein thou hast not reviled when thou hast been reviled against, and thou hast held thy peace in the midst of fury.

6 Nevertheless, thou art not perfect and must repent of thy thoughts that hinder thee in this accomplishment.

7 And thou must work out thy salvation with fear and trembling.

8 And say unto those who have listened to My voice: Thus saith the Lord your God, heed My words which have been written both by the prophets of olden time and those that have been sent in these the last days, for ye have been prophesied of by them.

9 For are ye not the leaven that starteth as a small thing and spreadeth throughout the whole, that the whole world must needs be benefited thereby?

10 Behold, I say unto you, ye have been chosen for a great work, for the proper order of family must needs be restored, for this is the beginning of the setting in order of My house;

11 For without this order in My house there is no power, and ye will not be able to accomplish My commandment to raise up a righteous generation unto Me.

12 For no man can both serve Me and the woman, for the woman will place upon men impossible burdens that taketh away his honor and priesthood.

13 Therefore he must free himself from the dictates of the woman and be subject unto Me, saith the LORD.

14 And the woman must be subject unto the man even as the man is subject unto Me.

15 And the children must be subject unto the woman even as she is subject unto the man, that there be order in My house, saith the LORD.

16 And even as I show great loving-kindness unto the man and lead him into paths of righteousness, chastising at times when he doth err and then showing great mercy at his strivings and repentance, even so must a man do likewise with his wife, showing great mercy and love for her at all times, teaching her with kindness and forgiveness.

17 Likewise must the wife teach the children the gospel at an early age, that by the time they are eight years old they will comprehend fully their responsibility.

18 For few of this age that are now being baptized into My church have knowledge of what they are doing; and therefore baptism availeth nothing, for they have even corrupted this most sacred doctrine.

19 And ye have asked Me concerning the distribution of the revelations ye have received – how this shall be done.

20 Behold, I say unto you, ye shall obtain current directories of each ward and stake and send through the mails to each individual therein, that none may have an excuse at the last day.

21 And ye have asked Me whether it be appropriate to place these writings in parking lots of the various wards.

22 I say unto you that this is not acceptable unto Me, for many will be destroyed and trodden under feet and wasted.

23 And ye have also asked Me whether it will be desirable to publish the revelations in the newspapers of the land.

24 Behold, I say unto you, in some areas this will be acceptable, and in other areas it would not be acceptable.

25 When there be large concentrations of the members of My church, such would be profitable. However, where there are but few members, it would be wise to use the mails.

26 And ye shall be guided by the Spirit in this matter.

27 And I say unto you concerning the copy of the revelation ye have received that has been said to have been written by the head of My church, even Spencer W. Kimball:

28 Behold, ye shall not publish it nor print it for distribution, for this is wisdom in Me.

29 But ye shall have one of you write unto the president of My church asking confirmation that the writing is the one truly written by President Kimball.

30 Then after ye receive this confirmation, I shall give you further instruction and guidance in this matter, that all things may be done in order.

31 For the head of My church hath truly received revelations concerning this matter but not of Me, saith the Lord your God. And thus he hath received a revelation of the adversary.

32 And when the people of My church find out that they have been deceived, they shall be angry and gnash their teeth, and some shall even seek their lives.

33 For these are they who chose the easy way, thinking that they would be able to inherit the kingdom without works. And they shall seek the kingdom and find it not.

34 And thus ye have received instruction through a prophet chosen by Me, saith the LORD, and not chosen by men – even My Servant.

35 And those of you who have accepted My word, behold, ye shall prepare these works as I have commanded in this revelation using your own wisdom, in many instances seeking the Spirit, for it is not wise that ye should be commanded in every detail.

36 And ye shall heed the words spoken through My Servant and prepare for greater works that are yet to come.

37 And ye shall seek confirmation of these things by the Spirit, even by fasting and prayer.

38 And be not deceived by the adversary, for he will endeavor to burden you with cares, that perchance ye will be prevented from accomplishing that which hath been commanded you, for you were chosen before the foundation of the world to accomplish this work at this time.

39 For ye know not what manner of men ye are; but when ye have prepared yourselves, ye shall know.

40 And I say unto My servant Curtis, be not discouraged nor doubtful of My Servant, for he is truly a prophet sent from the Father. And ye have received confirmation that this is so; therefore doubt not.

41 For I am well pleased with thee, and the righteous desires of thy heart are continually before My face.

42 And if ye heed the counsel contained in this revelation, thy testimony shall become unshakable. And ye shall become a pillar of strength and a power for good wherever ye shall be called.

43 And your tongue shall be loosed, and ye shall be a spokesman for My Servant and influence many to repent and humble themselves before Me, saith the Lord your God.

44 And unto My servant Joseph, I say unto you, burdens have been placed upon you to teach thee wisdom.

45 Behold, ye shall heed the words of the counsel contained in this revelation. And if ye do this, strength shall be given unto thee, that ye will be able to accomplish great things in My name, even things that will bring much righteousness and prepare a people for My coming.

46 And unto My servant Wayne, I say unto you, I have heard thy prayers and lamentations, and I have seen thy works and sacrifices. And I say unto you, ye shall not lose thy reward.

47 Nevertheless, thou art in much need of repentance, for thou dost heed thine own counsel and not Mine, saith the LORD.

48 For it must needs be that ye search and take upon yourself another wife, that ye may raise up unto Me a righteous generation. And ye shall heed the words contained in this revelation and all other revelations concerning this matter.

49 And ye shall seek out of the best books, and you shall design and construct various homes patterned after spiritual laws that may house My saints in these last days.

50 Behold, I speak of troubles in the world and famine and pestilences and fires and pillars of smoke. And the time of trouble shall commence from this time forth and shall not recede until all that has been prophesied shall be fulfilled. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 36

Revelation received in the Spring of 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, I say unto you My Servant, you have asked Me concerning the doctrine of reincarnation, wherein it is claimed that the spirit of man over a period of many years enters into, through the process of birth, many bodies and receives many experiences.

2 Behold, I say unto you that this doctrine as it is understood by man is not correct.

3 However, in Mine own due time and through revelation, I will reveal the secrets of heaven in their purity but not at the present, for this knowledge is not necessary for the salvation of man but will be revealed to those who are worthy to receive such matters at the time appointed.

4 And concerning the writings that My servant Joseph has written, much of what he has written is correct, but some of the things he has written are incorrect.

5 And he has been influenced somewhat by the writings of others and by the thoughts of men and by his own imagination, and therefore it would be wise of him to keep many of these truths in his heart.

6 And at the time appointed, if he is worthy, I will reveal the truth of these matters to him by the power of the Holy Ghost.

7 For he must prepare himself for this privilege by living all the commandments of God, for I exempt no man who understandeth these principles and who holds My priest-

hood from living these laws.

8 And if it be so that he finds that he is in error concerning these matters, he must prepare himself to accept the truth.

9 For many come before Me with fixed minds and receive nothing for their efforts, and the adversary comes to them with vain ideas; and they go away rejoicing, believing they have received My word.

10 For all that edifieth and bringeth man unto salvation is of God, and all that darkeneth the mind and bringeth confusion and contention is of the adversary.

11 Nevertheless, I commend My servant Joseph for his desire to know the truth. And if he continues on in his righteous desires, his soul shall be filled with light and knowledge.

12 And I will yet bless him with the righteous desires of his heart if he heeds the words of My voice.

13 For I have chosen one in these last days to be My mouthpiece, even My servant Joseph Smith Jr. And all that he has received from Me has not yet been given unto the children of men, for they were not ready to receive these things from My hand.

14 And therefore I have hidden them up to come forth at the time appointed to a people who are worthy and who are willing to accept My will.

15 Nevertheless, I will choose from time to time prophets who will testify of him and place with the people here a little and there a little to see if they have prepared themselves for a greater knowledge.

16 Behold, I see darkness upon all the face of the land, and few there are that have prepared themselves to receive the fullness of My gospel.

17 Nevertheless, there shall be sufficient to be a leaven.

18 And behold, I say unto you, I am about to pour out My wrath upon this people, yea, even by famine and pestilence and fire and great tribulation like has never before been upon the face of the earth.

19 And only those who receive revelation from Me and who are guided to the places of refuge, which I will set up for the righteous' sake, will escape.

20 Behold, six years will not pass away before great tribulations will begin to fall upon the children of men; and the hearts of men will fail, for they place their faith in the arm of flesh which faileth.

21 For great wonders ye have seen both in heaven and earth, and ye esteem them as a common thing.

22 Nevertheless, ye shall see greater wonders than these and powers that shall shake mightily the earth.

23 And all those who desire not to take up sword against their neighbor must needs flee to Zion, for there only is salvation.

24 And those who mock My word and those whom I have sent shall see the wrath of Mine anger and shall mourn all the day long until evening and shall not find comfort.

25 And these things I have revealed unto you at this time, that ye may prepare and be ready and be as the wise virgins.

26 And ye shall say unto My servant Joseph that he no longer search the dark doctrines for light, for there shall be no light come from darkness.

27 But he shall seek instead to those revelations that come

from Me, even they that come through My servant Joseph Smith and others of My holy servants, and prepare his house that he may be prepared for the day of visitation.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 37

Revelation received 1976 or 1977 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, I say unto you My son, ye cannot prove any of the doctrines that I have revealed unto you by the scriptures in their entirety.

2 Neither can you prove them by any words that have been uttered by men, for they have not understood these doctrines in their entirety, for they had not been revealed in their complete form, for the people were not ready to receive them at the time of Joseph Smith; neither are they prepared to receive them at this time, but all things must be revealed in Mine own due time.

3 And these words stand as a condemnation against this people, for they prepared themselves not with a cloak of righteousness, that My Spirit could teach them these things. But they have chosen instead fables and teach the people false doctrine concerning the godhead and the functions thereof.

4 Nevertheless, it is simple that even a child can therein understand.

SECTION 38

Revelation of Unknown Date Probably at Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold, I say unto you, ye do not understand the eternities, for if a man desire only one wife here – and he is sealed to her by the Holy Spirit of promise upon the earth – his desire is fulfilled in that he cannot have any more sealed to him in heaven, for they are neither married nor given in marriage in heaven.

2 Therefore his glory is with one wife, and great is his glory.

3 But if a man desire more than one wife and is sealed to them for time and all eternity, his glory is with his wives, and how much greater is his glory.

SECTION 39

Revelation received April 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

My son, inasmuch as ye have come before Me in humility requesting that I give unto thee further light and knowledge, behold, I say unto thee it is My desire and purpose to prepare a people to be parents to bring into being bodies that will be fit habitations for choice spirits that are ready to come to this earth.

2 And behold, this is the righteous generation that has been promised and prophesied of.

3 And for this reason ye must set up a school, yea, even a School of the Prophets, and collect from the writings and books all that pertains to the development and intelligence of man.

4 Yea, even seek out of the best books, and ye shall be guided in this matter by the Spirit, yea, even for the development of the whole man, yea, spiritually, physically, and mentally, even that they will have power as Mine ancient people who kept all My commandments and were able to thwart all the wiles of the adversary.

5 Yea, even they were able to say unto this mountain, "Remove hence." And behold, it would remove.

6 Yea, and by their faith one could stand against a thousand and two against ten thousand.

SECTION 40

**Revelation received May 15, 1979
At Grand Junction, Colorado**

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant. I have heard the prayers of those who have taken upon themselves My name and who have come forward out of the world and have taken upon themselves My yoke, yea and I am well pleased with their sincere hearts and their desires to serve Me.

2 Tell them to take courage and fear not for I am with them, and will be their forward and their rearward.

3 And tell them, speaking unto them collectively and not individually, that have I not witnessed to them by My Spirit and poured out My Spirit unto them from time to time, and spoke comfort to them, and they have received special witness that the words of My prophet are true?

4 For he has been called out of the world as a forerunner, and has borne the battle alone in the heat of the day.

5 And I say unto you that ye believe that the only adversary to overcome is yourselves and this is true to a degree, but I say unto you that the adversary does exist, and he has sought your lives three times on this trip you have taken, but I have sent Mine angel three times to thwart his desires.

6 I did this because ye were fulfilling the commandments I commanded you through My Servant.

7 Be not discouraged therefore, for your works are pleasing in My sight, yet you were not without murmurings, and ye would have received a much greater outpouring of My Spirit had these murmurings not occurred.

8 Ye have not entirely understood the seriousness of this mission, for many souls depend on thee for their salvation, and ye have not entirely kept thine eye single to My glory.

9 For ye are not yet ready to receive the greater gifts, for if ye murmur at such a small thing as this, how then can ye receive the greater gifts?

10 Do ye not know that the adversary and all his angels seek your lives both temporally and spiritually? What manner of men must ye be then to carry the banner of truth?

11 Think upon these things for ye will receive witness that these things are true.

12 Be sober, prayerful and of a cheerful countenance and My Spirit shall be poured out without measure.

13 And unto My Servant, behold I say unto him that he trieth to hide his gift under a bushel, and of this he must repent, for he shuns the responsibility that has been placed upon his head, and tries to place this responsibility upon another.

14 For there is none other at this time who has been appointed to receive Mine oracles; but there shall come a time when all who shall call upon My name shall hear My voice and receive guidance from Me.

15 And behold I say unto thee, tell My servant Wayne that he hath a gift and all who receive a gift from Me must prepare their hearts and minds for this gift, otherwise they shall lose it and they will think they never had it, and it will flee from them.

16 And he shall cultivate this gift and he shall use it in the calling that I have given him.

17 And none other gift at the present doth he have, for all great builders have had this gift whether they knew it or not.

18 Nevertheless, he can use it to bring comfort to his family; and until Mary taketh upon herself another husband, he shall use it to bring comfort to her and her child.

19 Behold I say unto thee that vessels are made weak through transgression and because he hath not kept some of My temporal laws he hath been weakened both spiritually and temporally.

20 And because of this he has doubted somewhat concerning My Servant, and he believes that the adversary cannot place doubts in the minds of men.

21 But I say unto him, that the adversary placed the doubts in his mind, and this because of the weakness of man – and thus he sought to destroy him.

22 But say unto him that if he repenteth he shall receive strength.

23 Concerning My servant Gene, because of the age and perilous times, I call some and give visions to some, but because of their weaknesses they seek the acceptance of the world and vain imaginations enter in.

24 For he hath a gift, but behold, if he repent not he shall lose it and become as other men.

25 For he thought that because he hath a gift, he should have dominion over others, and because of this a false spirit entered into him, and he was deceived for he tried not the spirits and was deceived.

26 And ye have asked Me concerning the gold that was hidden up unto Me.

27 If ye hath faith and exercise thy faith its whereabouts shall be revealed unto thee, and ye had thought to but ask and it would be given unto thee, and behold I say unto thee, one must receive faith by works for there is no other way.

28 Concerning the property in Texas, until My servant Gene repents, ye shall refrain from entering into a covenant with him, nevertheless it is My intention to build a home for the School of the Prophets in this place.

29 But behold, what I command I also can revoke saith the Lord thy God.

30 Ye have asked Me My will concerning you, and I say unto you that ye shall gather together in Boise and purchase a trailer for a temporary home for the School of the Prophets.

31 And I command My Servant that he shall sell his one house after he has repaired it and I shall bless him in this matter, and by doing this he shall obtain monies and he shall purchase a temporary home in Boise and petition the United States government by way of the Immigration Department.

32 And he shall prepare, with the help of his brethren, lessons that will edify and uplift My servants, and ye shall do all things according to the order indicated in My book the *Doctrine and Covenants* concerning this matter.

33 And ye shall use this edifice for this purpose and all purposes pertaining to this dispensation, even setting up a printing press that My revelations may go forth to all the members of My church in all nations.

34 And none shall esteem one above another; and all shall humble themselves and put far from them their pride, otherwise the adversary shall take thee in a snare and destroy you, for the adversary seeketh to destroy this while it is yet small.

35 But behold, Mine angels do hover over thee and thou shalt prevail from this time forth if thou dost hearken unto Me saith the LORD.

36 And I say unto My servant Curtis, I know thy thoughts and intents and thy weaknesses, and I have called thee to be a spokesman and a voice of thunder.

37 And if ye humble thyself before Me, I will pour out My Spirit upon thee that ye may not be confounded neither can ye be hurt nor slain.

38 And ye shall lift up thy voice in the congregation and the scriptures will be opened up unto thee.

39 Think not that this gift cometh from thine own effort, but give thanks continually for this gift that has been given unto thee.

40 And be not haughty in thy demeanor, but let humbleness be the girdle of thy loins, for a loud and boisterous spirit speaketh not of humbleness.

41 And ye shall be given even a portion of the power that ye seek and a full portion thou shalt receive when thou art worthy.

42 And unto My servant Joseph, I say unto thee that I love thee and thou art My son, for I have seen thy suffering and thy sacrifice is an acceptable sacrifice, for I have called thee to be a pillar of strength in My house with a promise of eternal lives.

43 For the suffering thou hast been called to suffer has tempered thee.

44 Nevertheless thou hast not understood My saying, "place thy burdens upon Me and receive peace unto thy soul." For if ye consecrate all that ye have unto Me, it is therefore Mine, and if it be Mine doth it matter unto thee? For will I not prosper that which is Mine, saith the LORD?

45 And if ye consecrate all unto Me and become My steward and thy desire is to serve Me, will ye not serve Me with diligence?

46 And ye will not take into your employ in these businesses any that covenant not unto Me all that they have and receive My law and testimony.

47 And I say again unto My Servant: the revelation that I gave unto My servant Joseph is true and shall be heeded in every respect, for the time of My visitation is at hand and none shall stand who heedeth not My voice. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 41

Revelation received June 2, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold I say unto you My Servant. Thus saith the LORD, fear not the revelations received by the man named Gene, for have I not said on many occasions that many shall come in My name saying, "lo here" and "lo there"? And I say unto you, believe them not.

2 For you were astonished that such a revelation could be received by another, but be not deceived, for is this not in fulfillment of prophecy that has been made by many of My prophets?

3 For when Aaron cast his rod, and it became a serpent, did not the rods of the wizards of Pharaoh's court do the same?

4 For many will come forth at this time with revelations, for all who seek after revelations from this time forth shall receive revelations upon revelations in fulfillment of this prophecy.

5 For as the rods of the wizards became serpents, so also shall false prophets rise up: and as these rods imitated Aaron's rod, so also shall these false prophets set up their own kingdoms imitating that which is true.

6 And behold, these false prophets must needs be raised up to lead away the unrighteous from among you.

7 And I say unto you, those who seek to become a law unto themselves are not of Me.

8 For I have called you out of the world to be a witness and receive Mine oracles.

9 And what you have received of Me crieth repentance unto all men that they should set their houses in order and prepare themselves for the calamities to come, yea even for the setting in order of My church.

10 And because ye are not strong in body and in mind, many mock you and some say you come from beneath.

11 And now you have those who claim revelation from Me speaking evil of thee, and behold I say unto you, I shall eat them up, for the word ye have is of Me, and all those who imitate it, it shall devour, even as Aaron's rod devoured the rods of the wizards of Pharaoh.

12 For all things must be fulfilled, yea even every whit, and not one jot nor tittle shall be left out but all prophecy shall be fulfilled.

13 And unto Gene, I guided him unto this place, for his heart was right before Me, but he became proud in his heart, and once pride enters in My Spirit must leave.

14 And because he sought revelation not through the Spirit but by vain imagination, behold I say unto you, he

receiveth revelation but not from Me saith the LORD.

15 For it is from the same source as My servant Spencer W. Kimball received revelations.

16 For some are in error concerning this matter, for they say it cometh not from the adversary, but I say unto you, it proceedeth forth from his lips, for he will not be stopped at this time from using all his guile to thwart My work.

17 For his purpose is to blind men's minds and bring contention among those who have taken up the banner of truth, for his works are totally evil.

18 And I say unto you, ye shall tell Gene that if he repents not he shall be destroyed, but not before he fulfilleth his cup.

19 For all who fight against Me receiveth a reward according to their works, yea even the same reward.

20 For ye know not what manner of men ye are, for if ye knew ye would quake and tremble.

21 And ye know not what manner of men and war that ye fight – for some have come forth to do battle at this time and receive crowns of glory, and some have come to fill their cup of iniquity.

22 He who hath an ear, let him hear.

23 And ye have not understood the seriousness of this, and many treat it as a light thing.

24 But behold I say unto you, procrastinate not the day of your salvation, and humble yourselves as little children that the dews of heaven may fall upon you.

25 Fear not My little flock for I am with thee, and though the adversary rage knowing the time is short, thou shalt find peace to thy heart and comfort to thy soul if thou dost repent and keep My commandments.

26 And those who pollute that which is sacred know not what they do, for they have become totally taken over by the evil one.

27 And I place stumbling blocks for men, for if a man stumble and fall he will remember more readily, and he picketh himself up and dusteth himself off, and he be either angered or humbled.

28 And if he be angered he profiteth not from the experience, but if he be humbled, he profiteth wherewithal.

29 And this be the grand key, all those who receive revelation must know the source and try the spirit.

30 And if it be from Me saith the LORD, behold My Spirit will encompass them round about, and men shall they not fear, and their words shall pierce the soul of the wicked, and cause them to anger, and it shall delight the soul of the righteous for it shall expose the wicked and uphold the righteous.

31 And it shall cry repentance unto all men, and require men that they shall perform works of righteousness.

32 And the prophecies they prophesy shall be fulfilled, yea every whit.

33 And the revelations that are not of Me shall not stand.

34 Behold all who seek the counsel of the adversary shall seek to build up their own, claiming authority when there is no authority.

35 For Cain received authority from the adversary to do his works, for he was appointed unto these things by him.

36 At first Cain received revelation from Me saith the LORD.

37 But when he sinned and tried to hide his sin, behold

he sought revelation and he received revelation, but not from Me but from the father of all lies.

38 For the pattern is set in these last days. For all those who heed not My commandments and rebel against Me and seeketh revelation shall receive it, but not from Me saith the LORD.

39 And in these last days I have raised up a prophet and all who heed not his warning shall be destroyed and none shall stand.

40 For all that is hidden shall be revealed and all that was laid up shall come forth, and by the rod of My mouth shall it be done.

41 For now is the time that all men must repent, and from this time forth he that is not for Me is against Me.

42 For if a man plougheth a field and planteth it, behold, if he sees the weeds come up to a greater extent than the good wheat, he considereth what he should do, whether he should plough again the whole field to destroy both good grain and weeds, or whether he shall let both grow until harvest and gather the good grain from among the weeds and then plough the field.

43 Behold the wheat is now ready to be gathered and few there be that are there to gather, yea, there are but few that hath heart.

44 But I shall give unto them My Spirit, and what shall start as a little thing shall fill the whole earth, otherwise the earth shall be desolate at My coming.

45 And those who are not willing to give all they have and place all they have at My feet are not of Me, and by this ye shall know them; for by their works ye shall know them.

46 And those that seek after a sign shall be caught in their own snare and shall receive a sign, but not of Me saith the LORD, and be deceived.

47 For this is the time that men shall live by faith and if they live not by faith they shall not stand.

48 And each man shall stand in his own place and receive revelation unto himself; and this is the interpretation of that which is written which saith that each man shall stand under his own fig tree and eat the fruit thereof, or eat his own fruit. (Micah 4:4).

49 For each man who keepeth all My commandments and standeth at the head of his own house and setteth it in order according to My laws, I shall come in and sup with that man.

50 And the heavens will be opened unto him and he shall receive line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little and there a little, and not with stumbling lips, and none shall forbid him.

51 Howbeit I restrain some at this time until their repentance be complete.

52 And all who have gifts shall seek to build up Zion, and all who have talents shall set them upon a hill; and not hide them, that the light therefrom shall fill the whole room, or in other words, that the talent shall not be hidden but be put to use for the benefit of all.

53 And those who abide not My law shall be cast out until they repent.

54 And ye have asked Me where ye shall gather, and behold I say unto you, that I have chosen for a place of

refuge even Salem Utah, yea even that city which My servant John Koyle saw even shall be built up; and all the land around about is sacred unto Me.

55 And if ye will have it, as properties are placed up for sale in this place, ye shall purchase properties as your monies shall dictate, and ye shall do this unseemingly and in a quiet manner that the adversary thwart not thy works.

56 And as some of this land has been polluted by man both temporally and spiritually, ye shall reconsecrate these lands to Me and cast out the evil from it.

57 Nevertheless, the land must be built up and brought back into production according to My laws before it is cleansed entirely.

58 And again I say unto you, Independence, Missouri is also sacred unto Me – yea and all the regions around about are to be a gathering place, but not yet for awhile, for it must needs be cleansed by fire.

59 For that which was once sacred has now been thoroughly polluted by the works of the people and is an abomination unto Me.

60 And other places I shall designate from time to time as the needs of My people arise, yea even the place called Callao is sacred unto Me and the mountains nearby.

61 And there will be temporary places of refuge for My saints where they will be safe until the permanent places of refuge be cleansed.

62 Yea, even My servant Gene's property was set aside for this purpose if he will have it, and there be other places in the state called Texas which will be set aside for this purpose.

63 Yea, and there will be temporary places of refuge in the country called Canada, yea even Creston and more particularly at Lyster and the area around about, and at Cardston in the province of Alberta, even it shall be a place of refuge.

64 Nevertheless, at Salem and at Independence, including Jackson and Clay counties in Missouri, and at Salt Lake City and Brigham City, these are permanent places of refuge, but some must needs be cleansed by fire before My saints can enter therein.

65 And at the moment I have called you to Boise, Idaho; and ye shall gather here until ye are able to purchase land in Salem.

66 For from Zion shall go forth My law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem; for will ye not be the Ensign all shall seek to?

67 And in the mouth of My prophets shall all be fulfilled, and ye shall make haste and send forth the revelations of My Servant to all the members of the Church; and I shall bless you in this matter.

68 And what I have placed in the mind of My servant Joseph none shall mock, for it is true and all shall heed this commandment or be damned, saith the Lord your God.

69 For those who are not willing to give all they have for the upbuilding of My kingdom shall be cast aside as dross, yea even those who feel themselves above reproach shall fall if they heed not My commandments.

70 For it is expedient that My word go forth even now, for My servants have been slothful even to the procrastination of this work until the time is at the doors and there is little time left that can be called day.

71 And let not men criticize My servant Joseph in this matter, for all who criticize My servant Joseph shall be found wanting and shall lose even that which they have.

72 Before I have said, be not in haste, but now I say unto you, be in haste for the time is short; nevertheless, do all things in order for My house is a house of order.

73 And I have caused My servant Joseph to set up his real estate business so that property can be purchased in Salem and in the areas around about without the knowledge of the wicked.

74 And My Servant must speedily fix up his properties and sell them; and I will soften the heart of his wife in this matter that she be agreeable to this, and with this money he shall purchase even a piece of property in this place on which My righteous shall gather and My work shall go forth.

75 Nevertheless, ye shall work out of Boise for the present until the word going forth unto My people in that area be completed even to the coast.

76 And the monies My Servant receives from his first house must be used to distribute My word to the people of My church scattered in Canada and the remainder to be used in the area of Boise.

77 And all those who step forth to help in this work shall not lose their reward and it shall be according to the revelation received by My servant Joseph in this matter.

78 But none shall be coerced into this by threat in any matter, but it must be a free will offering and not by way of tithe, even though many will use that which would normally be a tithe to further the work.

79 For at the present there are none of those of Mine Aaronic priesthood who are now in order to receive tithe and thus all men have been made responsible for their own, using it as the LORD directs until such time all is set in order.

80 And the funds that are received must be used entirely for the distribution of My work, and any who seek to get gain from the monies will place upon themselves a curse, saith the Lord your God.

81 And unto the rich who repent not and doubt, their riches shall be unto them a snare, and those who covet their own shall soon fall by the wayside and be lost.

82 Beware and take heed, search the scriptures and prove all things and hold fast unto that which is good. Cast from you that which is error that all may be gathered in one.

83 Keep My Sabbath, for you have disregarded the words through My Servant in this matter.

84 If ye keep not this law, how then will ye be distinguished from the evil in the days of trial that are to come?

85 Seek not to overrule My word and keep this commandment faithfully and I will give unto you hidden strength and ye shall survive the trials to come.

86 And after those who have purchased land in and around Salem shall have sent forth My word, behold ye shall place all your surplus monies at the disposal of those in charge of the Relief Mine that the prophecies of My servant John Koyle be fulfilled in that a temporal salvation to My saints be brought about through the workings of the mine.

87 And all those that come unto Me and receive My word, ye shall recommend that they purchase shares in the mine,

yea, even a minimum of 100 shares, for this is also My work; and the prophecies made concerning this mine shall all be fulfilled, for they are of Me saith the LORD.

88 And all who fight against this work shall be brought to naught.

89 And ye shall make haste in this also for the time will come when shares will no longer be available, and those who seek to purchase them will find them not.

SECTION 42

**Revelation received June 26, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant: Ye shall not deny those who seek a blessing at My hand, for it was for this purpose ye were placed upon this earth, to be a servant to all; therefore ye have asked Me concerning this matter and I give unto you an answer.

2 Behold I say unto My servant William, that he will heed My counsel, yea even that of his Savior, and none else.

3 And as to his desire to marry My maidservant Opal, it is correct for him to do so; nevertheless, he must repent of his sins, for unless he repent he will not bring into the world My choice spirits.

4 For if he prepares not his body both temporally and spiritually how then will I allow My choice spirits to come through his loins?

5 For now is the time that these choice spirits are to be brought forth; and if it be not by him then it will be by another, it mattereth not unto Me.

6 Therefore, ye shall refrain from all unclean foods and drink; and ye shall refrain from all tobaccos and harmful drugs that pollute the body and destroy the seed.

7 And ye shall pray and fast oft and call upon My name from this time forth.

8 Heed not the counsel of men, for they will seek to destroy thee, but heed My counsel only.

9 And if ye prepare yourself thus, I will speak unto thee by the still small voice that ye know of a surety that these things are true.

10 For no man can receive these blessings except by revelation, and if ye shall receive no revelation ye shall not act.

11 For a man cannot receive a wife under the new and everlasting covenant of marriage except it be by revelation.

12 Behold I say unto you, there is no other way.

13 In order for you to have a more clear comprehension of this ye must study all that has been revealed unto the children of men concerning this matter.

14 For there has been much written even in the *Bible* and in the book called *The Peace Maker*, and also in the *Doctrine and Covenants* and *The Second Book of Commandments*.

15 Nevertheless, there is much concerning this law that I cannot reveal unto the children of men at this time, and until Zion is established cannot be implemented.

16 These laws I reveal unto a few, and this individually by revelation to those who set their house in order and obey all the commandments already revealed to the children of

men.

17 And thus I say unto My servant William, he shall understand and heed all that has been written concerning this matter and all that shall be taught to him in the School of the Prophets, in order that he raise up unto Me a righteous generation.

18 And if My servant William is not willing to prepare himself in this manner, refraining from all things pertaining to Babylon, then he shall not take unto himself My maidservant Opal, for he is not worthy.

19 For unless he is willing to accomplish this, it is better that he refrain, and he shall seek after another.

20 For if his heart be not broken and his spirit contrite and he rebel against My word, and he esteems it as a hard thing, it is better that he abide in the things that his heart desires, for that which will be given unto him will become not a blessing, but a curse.

21 For My maidservant Opal hath chosen the higher law, desiring the higher kingdom, and this in spite of her many faults.

22 And if she be placed with a man who seeketh not after these things, abomination will result, bringing sorrow and grief.

23 And ye have asked Me concerning authority, and where it lies.

24 Behold I say unto you, that ye have been ordained to the priesthood after the order of the Son of Man, even the Melchizedek Priesthood; and it hath been conferred upon you in the proper manner; therefore ye hold the priesthood.

25 Nevertheless, ye have not been commissioned by Me but to receive Mine oracles, and to cry repentance unto this people; and ye shall claim no other authority at this time.

26 And ye have ordained My servants Curtis and Joseph, and this is correct, for you cannot deny others this blessing if they so desire and they are worthy.

27 Nevertheless ye shall from this time forth record the dates and names of witnesses that confusion reigneth not in My house.

28 And ye hold the Melchizedek Priesthood and, according to the promises, the heavens are opened to you to receive direct communication from Me, saith the LORD, if ye will have it.

29 And ye shall not take unto yourselves wives if they be not willing to sacrifice all for the building up of Zion, which is My kingdom on this earth, for the pure in heart only abideth there.

30 For if ye admit those who have not an eye single to My glory, shall it not then be polluted and good for nothing?

31 Therefore, ye shall admit only those who have an eye single to My glory, for in no other way can Zion be built.

32 For those who covet their own shall not be admitted, and those who covenant not to keep all My commandments shall not be admitted.

33 And I say unto My servants Curtis and Joseph and Wayne, that they set up records itemizing all gifts and surplus properties that come unto their hands and determine from the donor that portion which is a gift and not

redeemable and that which is surplus property and is redeemable.

34 And this ye shall do immediately that confusion reigneth not.

35 For strict records must be kept that misunderstandings not occur.

36 And ye shall call upon My maidservant Opal to assist thee in these matters that all consecrations, offerings, bonds, gifts and surplus properties of each individual coming into My kingdom be recorded accurately – separating those items which are redeemable and those which are not redeemable.

37 And where goods are given instead of monies, then values of each item must be determined so that recordings can be made; and receipts must be given indicating under what category each donation is made.

38 For until the setting in order of My church, each individual coming into My kingdom is responsible for his own tithe and each man's tithe is based upon his increase and not on his salary or wages.

39 For the church has set this up to take from the poor, for the rich keep records and determine their increase each year and pay tithe on this, but the poor keep no records and pay tithe on their income.

40 Behold I say unto you, their income is not their increase, for if a man at the beginning of a year is worth \$20,000 and at the end of the year is worth \$25,000 his increase is therefore \$5,000 and on this his tithe is based, even though his income for the same period is \$12,000.

41 Or if a man at the beginning of a year is worth \$20,000, and at the end of the year, because he and his wife hath been frugal and labored hard, he is worth \$30,000, even though his income from other sources is \$5,000 his increase is \$10,000, and on this his tithe is based.

42 And thus the church has distorted this law and robs the poor and the widow and makes a mockery of My holy law.

43 Nevertheless, man shall make gifts to Me or My work as he chooses, but tithe is based upon the above principle and none else.

44 And gifts and tithes must be recorded separately for each hath a different purpose in My church, saith the LORD.

45 All those who come unto Me from out of the world who see the truth of these things, who are not now members of My church, must step forth and repent and be baptized in My name.

46 For all who would receive a blessing at My hand must come in by the gate for there is no other way.

47 And all must be done in order and according to My laws and statutes, otherwise there is no blessing.

48 Yet when My church is set in order all must be rebaptized to enter into My Church, notwithstanding what priesthood they held.

49 Ye shall do no other thing at this time except what I have commanded, for ye shall gather at Boise for the present and ye shall obtain license to sell real estate in the state of Utah so that ye will be able to obtain properties as they become available as I have before instructed.

50 And ye shall be diligent in sending forth to the mem-

bers of My church the oracles of My Servant, that those who are now in darkness may receive light.

51 For I have already begun to open up the windows of heaven, dispelling the darkness that has covered the minds of My people, and ye are now witnesses that all My promises shall be fulfilled.

52 And ye shall use the monies ye have so far received as I have before instructed, and for none other purpose.

53 And when ye are called by My voice to go forth ye shall keep the laws of the land also pertaining to these matters, that ye be not thrust in jail.

54 I make an end of speaking at this time. Fear not, and hold fast to that which ye have received. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 43

**Revelation received in 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold I say unto My son George: I have heard thy prayers and know the secrets of thy thoughts.

2 For all knowledge is known unto Me whereby the deepest thoughts of men are made bare that nothing is hidden.

3 And I have beheld thy sacrifice, and it is good; nevertheless, it is not perfect.

4 For even though I have witnessed unto thee these three times that what ye have been taught by My servant Curtis is true, yet because of the trials and tribulations of the world your faith doth falter, and the evil one doth place doubts in thy mind that thereby ye may fall and become his.

5 For I witness unto some by My Spirit, and unto some by the still small voice, and unto some by dreams; and unto you I have given all three.

6 What more can I then witness unto thee than what I have done?

7 For if I send an angel unto thee will ye then believe?

8 For I did witness unto Laman and Lemuel the truth of the words of Nephi, and they heeded not My words, for they desired a greater witness.

9 Yea, and I did even grant unto them the greater witness, for I did speak unto them by the still small voice, and did send down an angel; yea, and I did even speak unto them with a voice of thunder and did show unto them many great marvels.

10 And for a time they repented and did humble themselves, but because they desired a sign and did not exercise the necessary faith they eventually fell; and according to the extent of the witness, they received a greater cursing.

11 For man is judged according to the light, and if he rebel against a greater light the judgment that he receiveth is greater in intensity than if he had sinned against the lesser light.

12 Behold, they and their posterity did become a dark and loathsome people, delighting in evil and bloodshed.

13 Therefore, I give unto men a witness only according to their faith, and if they seek a greater witness than what they are able to bear, it shall turn unto their condemnation.

14 Therefore I say unto thee, ye have received these three witnesses and ye know of a surety that these things are true; and the Spirit beareth continual witness that these things are true; therefore, declare My words among the members of My church that even one soul repent – and what great rejoicing will ye have with that soul in My kingdom.

15 Behold, what ye have received ye have received by My will, and ye knew it not, but ye had thought that perhaps it was because of your own wisdom that ye received these things.

16 But behold I say unto you, that ye were given these things that ye may build up Zion if ye will have it; and then ye shall be rich indeed, for he who hath eternal life is rich.

17 For Zion shall yet be redeemed even in spite of the wicked one, whose foundation perisheth.

18 For the arm of flesh perisheth at My coming and shall not find an inheritance in My kingdom.

19 Behold I say unto you, there shall be weeping, wailing, and gnashing of teeth.

20 For My kingdom shall be built up by faith, for it is by faith that mountains were moved out of their place and became the bottom of the ocean, and it is by faith that the still small voice whispereth and pierceth to the center.

21 For the greater faith causes the children of men to repent and flee from their sins and forsake wickedness, for the worth of a soul is of greater worth than the moving of mountains.

22 And thus saith the LORD unto My Servant: that which was received by My servant Wayne concerning thee is not correct, for there are none of the revelations ye have received thus far which are in error, for I have borne thee up in your infirmities and your lack of knowledge.

23 Nevertheless, ye must seek more diligently My Spirit and heed not thine own desires nor counsel, for it hath clouded thy judgment in the past and it has prevented Me from pouring out greater blessings upon you.

24 Therefore ye shall repent of this, and strive more diligently that thy physical desires and mental abilities be more in line with My will.

25 For some of these things written by My servant Wayne were correct in that he did see thy weaknesses and infirmities, but he understood not that it is because of men's physical infirmities that they are humbled.

26 These infirmities are either caused by his ignorance, or because of his birth.

27 In either case, if he hath faith I overlook these weaknesses.

28 But when these things concerning his own ignorance are made known to him, then if he repents not, he is then accountable before Me.

29 These infirmities which he hath received by birth were placed there with his consent before his birth to enable him to achieve the humility necessary for his salvation.

30 And the adversary cometh to some and showeth these weaknesses of My servants, for his desire is to weaken their faith by more subtle means.

31 But ye understand not that it is because of his infirmities that revelations were given unto him, not in spite of them, for if he were not ignorant how then would the

world believe?

32 And if he were wise, then would not the world say it is by his own self that he receiveth these things?

33 Behold I say unto you, that many things that have transpired at this time are to try men's faith, for I will have a tried people.

34 And those who seek shall find; and to those who knock it shall be opened unto them.

35 And to those who doubt and fear after they have received a testimony of Me, unless they repent, they are not of Me and they will fall, and the testimony they have they will lose.

36 And they shall seek and find not, for they then seek after a sign and have not faith, and they become mockers and not believers.

37 Behold I shall give unto them a sign, but it shall be to their damnation, for they will be led by false prophets who will show great signs and wonders.

38 But their great signs will not be unto salvation, but will be to deceive those whom I send.

39 For My word cometh by the still small voice, and the Spirit whispereth and maketh known unto My servants the prophets.

40 And some of you have questioned why I have repeated some of My former commandments.

41 Behold I say unto you, that I have repeated by My Servant some of My former commandments already plainly given unto you, for ye have not heeded them; and by some device of mind ye had thought they were no longer in effect – and now will not ye receive the same commandment by a living prophet?

42 For ye say, "He but repeats what formerly has been given, therefore, he is not very smart; wherefore will we listen to him? For he gives us nothing but that which has already been written, wherefore shall we listen to him?"

43 Behold I say unto you, ye hypocrites, for ye want something new, yet ye cannot yet live that which hath already been given.

44 And in each case he hath made straight the crooked path, for some said the Sabbath be one day, and another said that it be another, and some saith that tithes be paid in such a manner, and some saith that tithes be paid in another fashion, and he hath straightened the crooked path; and yet ye disbelieve, and ye say that perhaps he determines those revelations of his own accord.

45 Know ye not that when ye say this the spirit of Beliar hath deceived you, and causeth this doubt to be in your minds?

46 And ye have not yet heeded My commandment to send forth these revelations to all who will hear, for again he saith unto you that perhaps if we wait until we have much to send out, then the church will have no time to retaliate.

47 But I say unto you, ye shall send out these to all of whom ye have lists.

48 And I say unto you, that the elect hear My voice, for when Mine elect shall receive these revelations My Spirit will whisper to them that they are true.

49 Do no more than what you have been commanded. Contact people only insofar as they contact you.

50 Endeavor to obtain the lists of those who are associated

with the Dream Mine, for did they not listen to a former prophet when all others rejected him?

51 Behold I your Savior say unto you, there are but few in My church who have faith to believe, and who are Mine elect.

52 Obtain the master computer copy if you are able, but pay no monies, for if your faith be sufficient ye shall obtain it without money, for one shall step forth to help thee in this matter.

53 And concerning the revelation received by My servant Spencer W. Kimball, he hath denied that it is his, and if ye publish it he will say that it is a fraud or forgery.

54 For he is now possessed with the spirit of Beliar, even the lying spirit, and will lie to save face in any matter; and therefore ye shall not use it to substantiate any point, but use only that which has been published by the church in this matter until I instruct ye further.

55 And again I say unto you, that some shall come forth and because their gift is not acceptable they will seek to discredit thy word through Me, not for the truth's sake, but to satisfy and justify themselves in their lack of action to bring forth My kingdom.

56 And they seek to catch thee in a snare by requesting revelation through thee, not because they desire more knowledge, but they hope to cause thee to sin by asking for that which is forbidden.

57 And they search the word you have received from Me, hoping that they will find some error that thereby they may discredit these revelations.

58 And their doubt caused them to sin, for they seek not to confirm these revelations by My Spirit, for they fear the truth and hope that perhaps that they are in error so that they will have an excuse not to live My commandments.

59 For they say, "If we can find a fault with this man's writings then we will not be liable to keep these sayings."

60 So they did the same with Joseph Smith's revelations, but behold I say unto you, their reasoning is false and prompted by the evil one.

61 And they say, "This man knoweth these things because of his knowledge", but I say unto you, that they neither understand the mind of man, neither do they understand the mind of God.

62 But all things are known unto Me, saith the LORD; and they say, "We will call upon the LORD and receive revelation." And they receive revelations, but not of Me, for they receive revelation from the imaginations of their own hearts.

63 Behold I say unto thee, that ye have asked Me concerning the garment of the holy priesthood, and ye desire a revelation concerning it.

64 Behold, I cannot give you a revelation concerning this, for this knowledge must needs come through visitation, for I sent an angel to My servant Joseph Smith, and he showed him the proper pattern and explained the meanings of the signs and the manner of its construction.

65 And in no other way can a man receive instruction concerning this matter, for it cannot be written down, for error would enter in.

66 For Mine angel appeared unto Joseph and explained the garment's construction, that it should be made as far as

possible of one piece of cloth, that it be made of one material, and that it must be worn at all times as a covering for the nakedness of man, and that ye shall not remove it except that he come to his wife and that he may bathe to cleanse himself.

67 And behold, the marks are in remembrance of the covenants which if understood will give to the wearer much power in My name, for power cometh not by the marks but by the righteousness of man, for faith is righteousness, and unbelief is sin.

68 For a garment availeth nothing without faith, for it is by faith that God can fulfill the promise that by which this power is obtained.

69 For by their fruits ye shall know them.

70 And at the judgment they will come before Me and say, "It was because of the weaknesses of this man that we believed him not."

71 Behold, the excuse will be not valid, for all men are required to call upon God to obtain a witness of these things, and the promise is to them that they shall receive a witness.

72 And when they receive a witness it shall be unto them as the parable of the sower. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 44

**Revelation received August 1, 1979
Completed September, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

My son, I know thy concern and anxiousness concerning those in Boise who have taken upon themselves My name, for you see their weaknesses and mistakes and it does concern thee that they will fall.

2 Behold I say unto you, concern thyself no more about this matter, for if they fall others shall be raised up in their stead, for My work shall go forward and none shall hamper.

3 Nevertheless, thy fears are mostly unfounded, for even though they have erred in some instances, it is by these errors they learn, if they will but admit them and turn unto Me.

4 For if they would have heeded all My word instead of just the part, they would not be in the financial difficulties they now find themselves in.

5 For if they would have set up the School of the Prophets at the time it was commanded them to do so, they would not only have sufficient funds to accomplish the other commandments that I gave to them, but they would have enabled thee to have immigrated.

6 And I would have also given unto you sufficient help to accomplish the sending forth of the revelations.

7 And they also understood that because I had called them to specific callings (and because they had interpreted My word in this manner) they could neglect their own work, not realizing that the building up of the real estate business was a specific commandment; and I would have blessed them in this if they had been diligent in building it up.

8 And behold I say unto My servant Joseph, that he repent.

9 For when I gave unto him a revelation that he so eagerly requested, he put forth his hand with diligence to accomplish the commandment contained therein, but he neglected the other commandments I gave to him through My Servant – feeling that the commandment received through himself was of more importance.

10 And in this he did err, not realizing that all came from the same source and all must be heeded in its proper order.

11 For he did become proud in his heart that he was able to receive revelation from Me; and because he became proud he desired another revelation.

12 And I say unto you, that the second revelation was not of Me, but was made up of the desires of his own heart, and he does already know this and has repented of it; and he shall destroy this revelation that it not be found.

13 But the first he shall retain, for it is correct and of Me, saith the LORD; and if he repents I will give unto him further revelation, for he must realize that revelation cometh not by his own will but by Mine, saith the Lord of Hosts.

14 And I say unto him, that he shall seek to Me concerning what he shall do with his wife, for he does fear My will concerning this matter.

15 For at one time I calleth a man to do a particular thing that he may learn obedience; and another time I calleth him to give up that which I have called him to do, again that he may learn obedience.

16 And the second time is the greater test, for he argueth in his mind saying, "Why would the LORD ask Me to give up that which he originally requested that I do?"

17 Know ye this: at one time it is right for a man to do a certain thing, and at another time it is correct for him to do the opposite.

18 For I commanded Abraham to sacrifice his son – and he would have done so if I had not rescinded My original commandment and commanded him to sacrifice a ram in his stead.

19 Howbeit, if he had obeyed the first and not heeded Me in the last, would he not then have committed a grievous sin?

20 So can it be, when a man is commanded to do a certain thing and he does it willingly, then when he is commanded to no longer do this thing, does he not commit a sin if he does not heed the second commandment?

21 And I say unto you, that many men in the past have lost My Spirit because they have not heeded Me in the second instance, and until they have repented they have been turned over to the buffetings of the adversary.

22 Nevertheless, a man has his free agency in these matters and must choose freely which path he must follow, for some must learn by that which they suffer.

23 Notwithstanding all this, I am well pleased with My servant Joseph, for in spite of his errors he doth possess a humble heart and a contrite spirit; and if he continueth in this attitude he shall prevail over all his weaknesses and become a power for good and a pillar of strength among his brethren.

24 And unto My servant Curtis, I have somewhat to say to him, for he doth resist the Spirit in some instances and

heedeth his own will instead of Mine, saith the LORD.

25 And he knoweth this and hath repented of it to a degree; nevertheless, he must put forth his hand to help My servant Joseph in his real estate business, for this must needs be built up, not with guile, but with honesty and integrity.

26 For all things built up unto My name must needs be in accordance with My commandments, otherwise they shall not prosper.

27 And if he had heeded My word in this matter I would have blessed him financially; and now it will be a struggle for him to gain that which he hath lost.

28 Yet I am well pleased with many of his actions, in that he has raised his voice in the defense of truth, and in this he shall not lose his reward.

29 And he hath desired another wife; and in this he does not err. But he must prepare himself for this, seeking more to do My will respecting refraining from the things of Babylon.

30 For he hath not yet rid himself from these desires, and before I place in his care another of My choice spirits, he must cleanse himself thoroughly of these things that he be worthy to bring forth choice spirits.

31 For if I place these choice spirits in his custody and he teach them not by precept and example these things, he then is under condemnation.

32 Therefore I say unto My Servant, be no longer discouraged or concerned over these matters, for that which seemeth as a burden to thee now will turn unto thee as a blessing.

33 Yet My heart is saddened at the stiffneckedness of the people, for after they receive a witness at My hand they are slow to obey My commandments; and because they seek not My Spirit and have depended so much upon others for guidance in the past, they take it not upon themselves to seek My guidance at this time also.

34 And when they do seek My guidance and receive instructions of My Spirit, they complain that it is much too hard a thing for them to accomplish.

35 And they lack the faith that comes through works, for their great abundance of material wealth hath made them slothful.

36 Neither do they retire early that they may rise early and be invigorated.

37 And they continue to partake of the fares of Babylon that laggeth the mind and corrupteth the seed.

38 And I say unto My maidservant Opal, that I have seen her works and they are good and they pleaseth Me much.

39 Nevertheless, she must watch and pray always that she be not led into temptation.

40 And she shall not fail to partake of My holy sacrament oft and remember the covenants she hath made with Me.

41 For she must needs come to Me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, holding nothing back, that I may pour out My choicest blessings upon her that she will not be able to contain them.

42 For if any receive a commandment begrudgingly, they will not receive the blessings, even the confirmation of the Spirit and the peace that passeth all understanding, and a testimony of Me that faileth not, which leadeth unto lives eternal.

43 For all My commandments performed begrudgingly will be as if they were never performed.

44 And of the servants I have called unto Me in Texas, they shall stand still for the moment and wait for My word concerning them. Let them remain faithful in what they have embraced, for it is of Me, for that which is of God shall not fail.

45 And I am well pleased with My servants who have been called out of the world, speaking unto them collectively and not individually.

46 And I reveal no more unto thee at the present.

SECTION 45

Revelation received September 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

And behold I say somewhat unto My servant James, not by way of chastisement, but by way of instruction.

2 In My eternal plan there must needs be opposition in all things, for if there were no opposition there would be no progress.

3 And I say unto him that when a body is infected by some particular disease, because of the opposition of the body against this disease, it becomes immune from having it again.

4 And men knowing this law have utilized their knowledge and have, by the spirit of wisdom, provided vaccines so that when the children of men are injected with this substance the functions of the body are alerted and they develop substances to greatly reduce their chances of contracting these diseases again.

5 And in this man doeth good, for he hath utilized a law to prevent great suffering and deformity among the children of men.

6 How then can such action be contrary to My law?

7 Howbeit, I would that man act with faith in these matters and not rely on the arm of flesh, but who among the children of men hath such faith?

8 And I say unto you, it is the same with a man who resisteth the evil one.

9 And if he continue to do so, behold he is immune to his promptings that he be no longer tempted by them.

10 Nevertheless, beware lest he cometh in by another way and steal thy soul.

11 Therefore, it would be wise that My servant James comply with the laws of the land in this matter so that his children may be returned unto him.

12 For the time soon cometh that will burn as an oven, and those that prepare themselves not shall be as stubble before the fire.

13 And those who prepare themselves shall be as the wise servants and be spared. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 46

Revelation received September 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

My son, ye have again come before Me requesting My word for those who reside in Texas.

2 And behold I say unto thee, that their hearts are now right before Me, for they have repented from their sins; nevertheless, I see two standing and the one shall bring many souls unto Me for he hath already been tried in the fire and hath fought valiantly on My behalf and hath feared not men and hath flashed the sword of justice in My defense.

3 And in him I am well pleased, notwithstanding his weaknesses; and I say unto you that he shall call repentance unto those in Texas and the regions around about.

4 And he shall obtain the stake and ward directories of those who reside there and send forth My word to them.

5 And of those who step forward to be counted, he shall receive their surplus properties that they are wont to give and shall send these funds to Boise.

6 And he shall keep record of donations, and shall baptize in My name; and they shall gather together to a place that I shall designate.

7 For all things ye do, ye shall do by revelation that ye be not deceived.

8 And I call upon My servant James that he search diligently and study the scriptures that he become familiar with them, both that which I have given through Mine ancient apostles, and those that I have called forth in these last days.

9 And when he hath done these things, calling upon Me that he obtain a witness, then I may use him, saith the LORD.

10 For he is also called to witness before all men of the truth of these things, for I have called him that is not of the church that he be a witness to those that seek the truth from among those Gentiles not of the church, as I did call My servant Paul, if he will have it.

11 And none shall look upon another and say in his heart, "This man is in need of much repentance."

12 For I say unto you, ye all must need repent. For all who keep not all My laws shall not be found among you, for I shall place for them a snare that they be caught.

13 For the laws that I gave unto Mine ancient covenant people must be reestablished among My people that law and order prevail, especially concerning the law of marriage.

14 For none obey this law in its purity, for even those who have stepped forth to accept My gospel in its fullness do err; and none doeth right in this matter, except those who seek revelation concerning this as My servant William and maidservant Opal have done.

15 And this must be the case in all marriage covenants, otherwise they are not of Me.

16 In this, many mistake desire for revelation and say, "Because I have a great desire for this person, it must needs be that it is of God."

17 I say unto you, that this is a great folly and is ridiculous unto Me, for a woman hath a right for a sign and a witness as to whom she is to marry, if she is otherwise living My commandments.

18 And all those who enter this work and repent and humble themselves before Me will come before Me and seek My will concerning this matter, whether they be married or not.

19 For many are now married to those to whom they do not belong, for they have married according to the customs of men and of Babylon, and they know no other law.

20 And My servant Joseph Smith tried to rectify this law, and for this reason he was martyred.

21 And I command My Servant that he take up where My servant Joseph left off.

22 For he set in order many things, but it was for his efforts to set this law in order that he was martyred, for many who were taught the truth of this doctrine fell away at that time and were the ones who sought his life, and put him to death.

23 Behold, who will stand this setting in order? Only Mine elect, saith the LORD.

24 But unless My house is set in order, it cannot stand. For how can ye stand in proper order in My house if each man hath strange women unto him?

25 And thus it means, "strange women", if a man marry a maid and she not be given unto him by revelation.

26 My servant Solomon did this, for he took wives as he desired and some he took unto himself without revelation and the confirmation of My holy prophets. And thus he was led astray into forbidden paths.

27 And ye have not studied diligently My book, *The Peace Maker*, for it was given unto My servant by revelation and must be heeded to understand the principle fully.

28 And I command My servant Joseph to seek all that pertains to this matter and compile a manuscript so that this doctrine be taught in its purity in the School of the Prophets.

29 For there is much confusion among the people concerning this matter.

30 Yet there are a few who, because of their righteousness, have sought revelation concerning whom they should marry, and because of their righteousness they have made the right choice.

31 And some have spoken thus and have said, "It is not right that a prophet receive revelation for some and not for others."

32 Behold I say unto you, I cannot command all who enter into My work, for some will step forth with gifts and others will step forth with great works, and if they seek Me and keep My commandments, they will receive the blessings of the just.

33 And I make an example of a few that others may benefit from the instructions I give unto them.

34 For some may say, "Because the LORD hath not mentioned My name, it must needs be that I find no favor in His sight."

35 I say unto you, fear not, for if they keep My commandments they are commended, and I will speak peace to their hearts and they will know of a surety that I am well

pleased with them.

36 For have I not said that it is better that men not be commanded in all things?

37 Nevertheless, I make some an example that all may benefit; and if they sin I will surely chastise them, for those whom I love I chastise.

38 I say unto all, seek My Spirit and live that it may dwell with you, that ye may be guided aright.

39 And I the LORD charge My servant Greg to move to Boise for the present, for My forces are now scattered.

40 And behold, I would that they gather in one place until their number be greater, for a flock scattered is more vulnerable to ravaging wolves.

41 And unto My servants James and Lee, it will be wise for them to tarry in Texas for the moment and not come to Boise with My servant Greg.

42 For I have called Greg to Boise if he will have it, that he be employed as seemeth him good, and that he help in the printing establishment, and study and make himself acquainted with all My revelations, both new and old, that he prepare himself that he may lift up a warning voice to the nations.

43 And behold Mine anger is kindled against the women who are called to step forth to raise up a righteous generation; and the lamentation I gave unto My servant Steven is correct, for they step not forth and deny their sign and witness and are damned.

44 Behold I say unto you, that the time will shortly come to pass that all that they now comfort themselves in shall be taken from them, even their mansions and their vehicles; and their fine apparel and their jewelry and gold will avail them nothing.

45 And they shall see all their sumptuous living taken from them in an instant.

46 And they shall lie upon the ground for want of a bed; and they shall fear that which cometh in the night; and they shall weep and wail all the night long, for their children shall be driven through and they shall be ravaged and torn.

47 And where there was once a sweet smell there shall be a stink; and where there once was a girdle and stomacher, there will be a rent.

48 And their fine hair and coiffures shall become as a tanglement; and they shall find no comfort in all the land.

49 For they shall suffer as they have caused My servants to suffer.

50 For the daughters of Zion step not forward to stand beside My holy prophets, but instead are ashamed of them and accuse them of all manner of iniquity.

51 For they seek the praise of the world and are ashamed of Mine holy covenants.

52 Blessed are those few who step forward and take the hand of the prophets and are led by them, for they shall be as Eve; but cursed are those who step not forward, for their cup shall be empty; and only if they are brought down to the depths of hell will they learn obedience.

53 For they rejoice in a man of deceitful lips and turn their backs on the choice men of the earth whom I have called.

54 Oh you blind and stupid daughters of Zion, for ye re-

pent not, neither will ye hearken; and because ye neither repent nor hearken, ye shall be brought low, even unto the depths of humility by that which ye suffer.

55 For a time soon cometh that seven women shall take hold of one righteous man and say, "Behold we will eat our own bread and wear our own apparel, only let us be called by thy name to take away our reproach."

56 And even then ye shall be as servants only, begging for that which ye receive and subservient to those who are worthy of a much greater weight of glory.

57 And I have called many to be wives unto My servants the prophets, and what have they done?

58 Behold, after they have received a sign and a witness, the adversary hath come before them with sweet words and they have been deceived, for they desired the things of the earth rather than the joys of eternal life.

59 And they have lifted up their heels against My Servant and accused him of iniquity when there hath been no iniquity, for he hath done only what I have commanded, and none else.

60 And those who cry iniquity, behold their hopes will be blasted, and the arm of flesh on which they rely shall fail; and all will be desolation and ruin, for I will not suffer My servants to be mocked longer.

61 And it hath gone forth in a decree from My throne that justice be enacted in behalf of My faithful servants.

62 And the prayers of the martyred saints shall be heard and heeded; and the prayers of those who have withstood the persecutions, who are upon the earth, shall not go unheeded.

63 And I will certainly hear the supplication of the righteous, and I will give unto them further instructions at that time. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 47

Revelation received October 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Thus saith the LORD: I am well pleased that ye have gathered together and have raised your voices against the wicked; and because of your prayers I will begin to bring from this time forth judgments upon the wicked.

2 And those who lift up their heel against Me or My servants, it mattereth not, shall receive the wrath of My judgments.

3 And what has before been proclaimed of these matters is now in force.

4 Nevertheless, there were some at the meeting whose hearts are not right before Me, for they do harbor ill feelings against their neighbor.

5 And for this reason I am unable to pour out My Spirit with greater abundance when contention ariseth.

6 And behold, I have given unto some a sign and a witness, yet they relayed it not for interpretation and feared lest it be true.

7 And if they repent not, such will be removed; and they shall receive no witness and die in their sins.

8 And there were murmurings and contentions among

you that were displeasing unto Me, for such are not of My kingdom.

9 How then can I receive you unto Myself, if there be contention and strife among you?

10 And for this reason there was not a greater outpouring of My Spirit.

11 Nevertheless, those whose hearts were right before Me are accepted and I am well pleased with the righteous desires of their hearts.

12 And unto My maidservant Susan, did I not give unto her a sign and a witness, and she recognized it not? For she was not ready to accept that which was revealed unto her.

13 Nevertheless, if she shall ask, I will reveal it unto her the second time, that she may know of a surety; and this shall be the sign.

14 And I again say unto you that there are those now among you who are of the adversary, who seek to destroy this work, who hope to gain the head.

15 For it has always been thus, that when My work commences, the adversary seeketh to infiltrate. But they shall be exposed and either they shall repent or depart.

16 For he seeketh to control the revelations received through My Servant, that he may change them at will to meet his purposes.

17 And whenever I give unto My Servant that which he understandeth not, or which is not unto his liking, he will say that the prophet hath erred.

18 Nevertheless, it is correct principle to gain a testimony of each revelation that I give through the prophets; and if, because of weaknesses, they do make an error in writing, behold they shall be prompted by My Spirit until it is rectified.

19 And thus I did to My son Joseph Smith in all that I gave through him.

20 And many accused him of errors that they would destroy the work, for they seek not to correct it, but to destroy.

21 And woe unto those who, because of their disobedience have taken up league with the adversary – who pervert My word the moment it comes forth from My mouth.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 48

Revelation received October 13, 1979 At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

Behold My son, ye have asked Me concerning faith and how it shall be used, and behold, here is wisdom.

2 If a man saith he hath great faith and hath no works, that man is a liar, for faith without works is dead.

3 And a man, even though he hath great faith, if he useth it for his own purposes and to show forth his own might and vainglory, not having his eye single to My glory, his faith availeth him nothing.

4 For did not Nimrod the hunter have great faith? And because of this faith, he was able to overcome all his enemies and trample them under his feet.

5 Yet he had not his eye single to My glory, and his faith brought him not unto salvation.

6 And again My servant Samson, whom I called to be a deliverer of My people, for his faith was great, yet he heeded not My commandment not to marry the Philistine woman, for he had not an eye single to My glory, but obeyed the lusts of the flesh.

7 And because he obeyed the lusts of the flesh and not My laws, he lost his gifts and became as other men.

8 Nevertheless, he regained his faith in Me by what he suffered, and was able to redeem My people to a degree, but not to the extent he could have, had he not bowed to his own desires.

9 And if a man be sent out to preach My gospel without purse or scrip and he saith, "Because the LORD hath called me, my shoe shall not perish, neither shall my clothes become worn" – behold I say unto you, that man deceiveth himself.

10 But if he saith to himself, "The LORD will provide", then goeth forth without fear, behold I say unto you, the LORD will not forget him, but answer his prayers.

11 For the first seeketh a sign and boasteth of his faith, but the second humbleth himself and is willing to suffer if needs be to accomplish My will.

12 And I say unto My servant Joseph, that he hath been called to compile a work pertaining to the marriage covenant.

13 For without the setting in order of this law, Zion cannot be established upon My footstool.

14 And inasmuch as wicked men have caused many changes in holy writ concerning this doctrine and have interloped many of their own ideas and thoughts concerning these matters, and have established these thoughts and ideas as My word through the prophets, behold I say unto you, there is much confusion among the children of men concerning this matter.

15 And there are none that knoweth the truth, no not one, for they cling to that which is of Babylon.

16 For of all the laws that have been given unto the children of men, this law they have corrupted the most.

17 And Mine anger is kindled because of the stiffneckedness of My people in this matter. For at the time of My servant Joseph Smith, he taught many true doctrines and they accepted them with gladness, but when he endeavored to set this law in order, they became angered and accused him of all manner of evil, and sought his life and took him and slew him, thinking they had done God a favor.

18 And only a few were able to stand at that time.

19 And unto My servant Joseph, I give unto him a promise that, if he be diligent in performing this commandment, I will bless him with My Spirit that he will be able to discern in My holy Scriptures that which be the truth and that which hath been interloped by man concerning this doctrine.

20 And if he humbleth himself and calleth upon Me in mighty prayer, having faith in Christ, behold I will reveal unto him these laws concerning the laws of marriage that hath been taken from My holy Scriptures, that they be restored unto the children of men in their purity.

21 Nevertheless, he shall show none of these laws unto

the children of men except it be revealed unto him.

22 For these laws are not unto the wicked or infidel, but unto Mine elect only.

23 Behold I say unto you, as the time draweth nigh that My setting in order is to be fulfilled, I say unto you, ye must needs make yourself aware of all the doctrines My servants hath taught, that ye be prepared as the five virgins who had oil in their lamps.

24 For I say unto you, that all those who heed not these commandments are not of Me.

25 For all women are to step forth who hath had a sign and a witness as to who their husband should be.

26 And when this shall be done by a sign and a witness, to this shall be added the confirmation of the holy priesthood to confirm again that which hath been received by the woman, that confusion reigneth not, and to expose those who receive not a sign and a witness, and say that they have done so.

27 For My house is a house of order, saith the LORD.

28 And when they have thus received a sign and a witness, they shall be united by My holy priesthood and live according to the laws of the gospel as contained in the scriptures as pertaining to man and wife.

29 And whom God hath joined together, let no man tear asunder.

30 And let those united in this manner sin not, for have they not come before Me and have received confirmation and revelation concerning this matter?

31 And whichever is more or less than this is sin.

32 And behold when My church is set in order, behold, shall they not come forth and present themselves before My holy priesthood and receive the sealing ordinances in Mine holy temples after they have been cleansed of their filthiness?

33 And not all women who step forward shall receive a sign, for not all shall have faith.

34 And then they shall come before My Priesthood and request that they seek the will of the LORD in this matter; and My priesthood shall seek the will of the LORD and confirmation of the Spirit.

35 And he which they nameth shall present himself and be accepted by My maidservant, and of him she shall receive confirmation of the Spirit, that all may be done in order.

36 But it is better that they seek a sign and witness themselves, for this principle hath been abused in the past, causing much sin.

37 And some have wondered concerning the children. Behold I say unto you, it shall be unto them according to the laws already contained in My holy scriptures.

38 And after a woman hath thus received a sign and witness which hath been confirmed by My holy priesthood and makes a covenant with this man, and afterwards repents of this covenant and follows again after the ways of the world, unless she desires a bill of divorcement, a man cannot release her, for she is his and belongeth unto him.

39 And any man that lieth with her committeth adultery and if he holdeth the priesthood, it shall be taken from him and he shall die in his sins and be cast from the congregation that he pollute not My kingdom.

40 And if she obtain a bill of divorcement and is released by the man, she shall be free to be a concubine to whomsoever she will, but she cannot at any time return unto her former husband.

41 And if she hath children of him (her former husband), they shall remain with him that they be not brought up in wickedness.

42 Nevertheless, if she remains righteous and without sin, and the husband hath broken his covenants and she hath become alienated from him, she shall present herself before Mine holy priesthood, and if her husband repent not, she shall by revelation be given unto another, saith the LORD.

43 For what I join together can not I therefore tear asunder?

44 For if ye are Mine ye shall seek revelation from Me in all things, that confusion reigneth not; and thus shall My kingdom be governed.

45 And no man shall take that which belongeth unto another, whether it be his wife, or horse, or vehicle, or property, for it is his and if he shall live according to My laws, they shall be his both for time and all eternity.

46 And again My son, ye have asked Me concerning the Dream Mine which is located near Spanish Fork, Utah. And I say unto you at this time, show this revelation unto none other save that which I shall reveal unto you; for some of those who will step forward at this time will develop unbelief, and inasmuch as they repent not, shall be among the wicked.

47 Behold I say unto you, that the time is now short, even at the doors, for this mine to be vindicated.

48 And as soon as ye are free to travel, ye shall take the monies ye shall receive from the sale of the large house and purchase a trailer to be placed on your property in Cardston.

49 And of the residue of the monies from this house, ye shall purchase what property ye can in Salem, Utah, below the mine area as you are able.

50 And ye shall call upon My servant Wayne to build buildings and homes in the pattern he shall be shown.

51 For I have called upon others to assist him in this work so that it may go forth with speed and as fast as ye are able.

52 And at this time ye shall be in a position to work at the mine, and become familiar with all its workings.

53 And ye shall set up the School of the Prophets at this location after bringing it from Boise, for ye shall set this up first in Boise, and bring it to Salem at the time that I shall appoint.

54 And ye shall continue to strive to obtain your United States citizenship.

55 Nevertheless, the time soon cometh that the United States government will no longer function, for it hath not repented of its wickedness in disallowing My saints to keep My commandments.

56 And it now supports the more wicked portion of the people on this continent and heaps praise and lavishments upon those who are now at the head of My church, who have no light and leadeth My people astray unto forbidden paths.

57 And they seek not to redress the wrongs done to My servants in the past, and seek not to rectify the crooked law.

58 Behold I say unto you, the time shall shortly come that will bring swift judgment in a day they thinketh not.

59 And unto My servant Lee, I say unto him that he beware of wolves in sheep's clothing, who feigneth great works but are inwardly ravaging wolves seeking to set up their own kingdom and not Mine.

60 For they shall come, but if thou wilt listen to the still small voice, behold I will give unto thee a gift that thou wilt be able to discern these men and women.

61 And I will also give thee power to rebuke them in the name of the LORD.

62 For I have called thee and thou knewest not, and I have given unto thee thy wives and hath given thee power to persuade the children of men by My Spirit.

63 And behold, if ye use these gifts according to My will, lifting up thy voice all the day long in the defense of truth, the promise is unto thee that thou shalt have all that was promised unto My holy prophets, and in the world to come eternal lives.

64 And unto his wives, I say unto them, blessed are ye for ye have accepted the truth of all things.

65 Nevertheless, because of the perilous times, it will be necessary that ye leave not the earning of the provider of the families that shall be given unto thee to thy husband alone, for he hath been given a great calling that will necessitate much of his time to be used in the calling forth of My people out of the wilderness.

66 And if ye humble yourselves in this, My Spirit will come upon you, and ye will be given wisdom and knowledge that will enable thee to take much of this burden away from your husband.

67 For ye know not what manner of man he is, for if ye knew ye would fear and tremble.

68 And this I say unto all the wives whose husbands have been called to work in My vineyard at this time, that they may endeavor to take the burdens off their husbands, so that they will be more free to accomplish that which I have commanded them.

69 For many whom I have called forth at this time are Mine elect, and ye also are Mine elect if ye will humble yourselves and seek only the upbuilding of My kingdom – for it soon cometh, saith the LORD.

70 And those who subject themselves not to My will, will not stand in the day that I make up My jewels.

71 The revelations ye have received are true, and all shall come to pass, even as I have indicated, yea, even every whit.

72 Fear not, for I am with thee in all things.

73 And I say unto you: Be ye led by My Spirit, for it is not meet that ye be commanded by revelation in all things, but must needs be led by My Spirit.

74 And unto My Servant, I have poured out My Spirit unto him this day, and hath given him strength in his weakness and all the promises I the Lord God hath made unto him shall not fail.

75 For the righteous desires of his heart shall shortly be given if he continues faithful.

76 And I call upon each of My servants in Boise, Texas, and throughout the United States, who have accepted My word, to write to the powers of immigration requesting that they again consider the entering of My Servant into the United States, stating that they cannot set up that which they desire without his presence.

77 For in this remember the parable of the widow who petitioned the unjust judge. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 49

**Revelation received November, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold, I say unto you My son, that which the world considers as love is not correct, for it is like unto water and is not stable.

2 For it is what is known as lust and is the material attraction that exists between male and female; and if used for the basis of what is known among you as marriage, it cannot stand.

3 Behold, I say unto you that love faileth not; neither is it selfish; neither is it self-willed; neither is it based on lust but perceiveth that which is best for all and not that which is for the self only.

4 It is not dependent on conditions but accepts what is and by gentle persuasion encourages goodness in others.

5 Without this being present between a man and woman, choice spirits cannot be sent into the family.

SECTION 50

**Revelation received October 1979
And completed November 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the Son Ahman, even Alphus and Omegus, whose voice is as the still small voice, yet pierceth to the heart and causes the hypocrites and those who deceive to fear and tremble.

2 Behold I say unto you My son: I the LORD am about to bring forth Zion and gather from the four quarters of the earth Mine elect; and none shall stay My hand.

3 And at this time I give unto you My Spirit and give unto you a charge that ye will write down that which I shall give unto thee by the still small voice.

4 For ye have heeded My word and have kept the charge ye have been given; nevertheless, ye shall boast not, but give glory unto thy God for the blessings ye have received, and humble thyself before Me for that which ye have been blessed.

5 For if ye will have it, from this time forth it shall go forth and fill the whole earth, for the people that have been spoken of by all the holy prophets, even Mine elect, shall come forth from their hiding places, even from obscurity, and begin to shine forth.

6 And I say that ye shall organize your properties accord-

ing to the laws of God, even the United Order after the holy order of God.

7 And ye shall have My servant Joseph, after he has completed his work on marriage, compile a work stating forth the true order of My kingdom for the temporal salvation of My saints.

8 It is that kingdom that all the holy prophets looked forward to and which has been prophesied of that would come forth in the latter days.

9 And I say unto you, that it is not after the order of men, but after My order.

10 And I tried at the time of My servant Joseph Smith to set up this kingdom, and they understood not, for much contention arose.

11 For some having not their eye single to My glory misunderstood My words that all shall be equal in all things or ye are not Mine.

12 Yet I spelled out plainly how ye are to be equal, for did I not also state, "And ye are to be equal, or in other words, ye are to have equal claims on the properties for the benefit of managing the concerns of your stewardship, every man according to his wants and his needs, inasmuch as his wants are just." And few understood this.

13 For a man who enters into this holy order must needs place all that he hath at My feet, and consecrate all that he hath to the upbuilding of My kingdom.

14 And it shall be recorded on the records of the United Order the extent of that which is surplus and it shall be made available to others so that they may use it to build up their own stewardship.

15 Nevertheless, it is not the economy of heaven to give unto men that for which they worketh not.

16 And if a man desire and is given a stewardship, whether it be spiritual or temporal, he can then borrow money or goods from this surplus to enable him to establish his own stewardship.

17 And every man is worthy of his hire, for whatever service he provideth for his fellow men.

18 And every man must repay the loan out of the surplus he receives for his service.

19 And none shall borrow monies or goods from Babylon, for if they do, they shall place Zion in bondage, and if they do so, they must remove themselves from the United Order and become as Babylon.

20 And each who enter into the United Order after the holy order of God shall covenant that they shall keep the commandments of God and live them as contained in the *Bible*, the *Book of Mormon*, the *Doctrine and Covenants*, and all My holy Scriptures even up to the present time.

21 And if they break these commandments and repent not they shall be handled as according to My law.

22 Nevertheless, ye are still in Babylon and must needs remove yourself from her.

23 And if a man hath obtained goods, possessions, and monies – and it hath been by fraud and deceit and by the practice of unfairness and theft from others, ye shall not accept this man's offerings.

24 And if he truly repenteth, ye shall tell him to return that which he hath obtained to those he hath robbed.

25 For it is better that a man enter into My kingdom naked, yet with a pure heart, than with much wealth and

a deceitful heart.

26 For if he enter into it with the latter he shall fail and be cast out.

27 And each man is worthy of his hire, for if a man hath a stewardship and needeth help in the accomplishment of his stewardship, and if another come in naked, or in other words hath no stewardship nor monies, and they be in agreement, let he who needeth help in the fulfillment of his stewardship hire him who hath no stewardship for a fair remuneration that he may live and provide for his family.

28 And if he who hath no stewardship desire to start his own stewardship, let him be diligent and frugal.

29 And if he accumulate funds and place them in the common fund of the order, he then may purchase his own stewardship if he proves faithful in all things.

30 And at the time that men and women step forward and present unto Me, saith the LORD, all that they have, one-tenth of this shall be as a gift for the spiritual things of My kingdom, and the balance shall be recorded against his name as his.

31 If a man remove himself from Mine holy order either by covetousness or transgression, all that is recorded against his name shall be returned unto him and his name shall be blotted out or struck from the records of the order and he shall be turned over to the buffetings of the adversary and returned unto Babylon.

32 And if he repents not he shall not receive an inheritance in My kingdom.

33 Nevertheless, the one-tenth that he gave as a gift shall not be returned, for it is Mine saith the LORD.

34 And each shall esteem himself a steward in Mine house, and if he do not this he is not Mine.

35 And thus I make an example, for I call My maidservant Opal to step forth and enter Mine Holy Order.

36 And with the residue of her monies she shall purchase from the order the printing press and all the equipment pertaining thereto, and this shall be her stewardship according to My holy law.

37 And she shall determine the price she shall charge for printing by determining the cost, and add to this a just fee that will provide a recompense to her.

38 If any desire printing done, they shall pay an agreeable price for each article printed, and she shall seek to others in this matter that she become familiar with how to accomplish this.

39 And if she hire others to help her in this stewardship, she shall pay them a just recompense.

40 And if her husband William desire to go into this venture with her he shall do so.

41 And if monies are borrowed from the order, it shall be done so at two percent plus the cost of handling the transaction.

42 And at no time shall monies be loaned from the order for more than two percent plus the cost of handling the transaction.

43 This I have caused to be charged that a man may recover his loss, for it may occur that a slothful servant will borrow monies and not repay, and on the Jubilee he shall

be free from debt.

44 How then can a man recover this loss, but by a percentage being charged?

45 But if a man pays his debts, and it be according to the agreement, at the final payment the two percent shall be refunded to him, but the cost of handling the transaction shall not be refunded, it is a just recompense for work done.

46 But a slothful servant shall not be able to recover the two percent interest charge, for he has broken his covenant.

47 And thus the loans shall be paid first the interest, then the principal; for My law is a just law.

48 And those who pay their loans not within the seven years because of illness or misfortune are on the Jubilee free from debt.

49 And such a man who seeketh to gain from this and doeth it deliberately, shall not have fellowship among you, and if he repents not, shall be given that which is his and given over to the world, for his heart is not right before Me, saith the LORD.

50 But if the man be not able to pay because of illness or misfortune or lack of knowledge, he shall be forgiven his debt.

51 But he shall not be able to borrow from the order up to seven years, and then only if it is determined that he is responsible and has learned to be wise and prudent in his actions.

52 And unto My maidservant Kathy, I say unto her that she shall gain her stewardship, if she will have it, by that which she shall produce.

53 For it must needs be that those that call themselves after My name shall not be idle and shall begin to separate themselves from the fares of Babylon.

54 And she shall prepare bread, even wholesome bread and other goods according to the Spirit; and she shall determine in like manner as I have given unto My maidservant Opal, determining cost and just recompense that she may make a profit from that which she shall produce.

55 And unto My Servant, he shall put in all that he has into the order and do with it as I have indicated in previous revelations.

56 And all others who seek to do My will shall enter the order if they be willing to live My commandments and enter into the covenants of the order.

57 But I have made these an example that all others may understand.

58 And I say unto those in Texas, that they shall organize themselves that they also may enter into the order.

59 And unto My servant Joseph, I say unto him that his stewardship shall be the spiritual things of the order.

60 And he shall receive remuneration for his writings and for the teaching in My school.

61 Nevertheless, because there is not sufficient funds to do this at this time, it must needs be that he build up the real estate business as I have commanded and receive remuneration from this until such time as there shall be sufficient from his writings and teachings to support his families.

62 And I am well pleased with your efforts to send forth

My word as received through My Prophet.

63 And the time will soon come when ye shall have sufficient monies and more, that if you work day and night ye will not be able to accomplish all that will be required.

64 And I the LORD say unto you, for this I speak and man shall hear and do or perish, that no man can enter into this most holy order unless he has first set his own house in order, each man in his place at the head of his family or families.

65 And it was because this was not done in the past that the order failed.

66 For My servant Brigham Young, who endeavored to set up this order on several occasions without success, failed to completely set the families that entered into it first in order.

67 And thus it must be determined that each wife in his family have a sign and witness or revelation ascertaining that she belongeth unto him that no doubt enter therein.

68 Therefore, I command those who have stepped forward at this time to set their houses in order preparatory to their entering Mine holy order.

69 Yea, even My servants Joseph, Steven, Robert, Lee, Curtis, William, Wayne, James, and Greg, and all others that have come forth, and their wives – preparing themselves and being diligent in keeping My commandments.

70 And thus I command My people, those who have stepped forward at this time, this for the last time, for if they obey Me not in these things I shall reject them, and they shall be numbered among the unbelievers.

71 And as I said unto My servant Moses, I say unto My Servant, that if My people reject My word, I will take thee, and from thy seed draw up a righteous generation that will keep My commandments.

72 For there is already murmurings among the people because of this doctrine.

73 And again concerning the United Order: if there be a requirement that an operation of a business or the construction of a building be on a large scale, behold I say unto you, that shares may be bought by the members of the order that it be accomplished.

74 And ye shall heed the instruction pertaining to the building of the Nauvoo House, and ye shall sell shares as needed to accomplish the work, and heed the instructions pertaining to these matters as contained in My book, the *Doctrine and Covenants*.

75 And thus when ye have heeded diligently My word as ye have received it, ye shall have more.

76 Nevertheless, this is all My word for the present. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 51

**Revelation received December 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

My son, thus saith the LORD, even Alpha and Omega, yea even Jehovah who calleth forth His elect that they may gather together to My holy places and be prepared for the burning that soon cometh.

2 Behold I say unto you, that ye shall not concern thyself over that which bothereth you at this time, for it was My will that thy name be not in print so that no undue attention be brought against you.

3 And I have given unto thee at this time My Spirit that enlighteneth the minds of men that ye may know concerning the true orders that are in My kingdom, that men will understand without doubt.

4 For it shall be in plainness and clarity that even a child can therein understand.

5 Ye have read the words of Mine Only Begotten wherein he promised My servants the apostles, and all others who would keep My commandments, that they would have an hundredfold of houses, brethren, sisters, mothers, and lands and possessions in this life, and in the world to come, lives eternal.

6 And ye have wondered concerning this statement that perhaps error hath entered into the matter.

7 And I say unto you that no error hath entered into this, for all these things which are promised can be accomplished through the law of adoption.

8 This doctrine was understood clearly by Mine ancient prophets and apostles, and they did attend to this matter in purity until it was corrupted by evil and designing men, who because of the lusts of the flesh, corrupted this doctrine until it became a mockery and an evil thing.

9 Then, because men knew not what to do, it was abandoned by the church at that time.

10 And I revealed again this doctrine among the children of men at the time of My servant Joseph Smith and he understood it and practiced it in purity.

11 But few others entered into the practice, fearing the ridicule of the world.

12 And thus again My church has abandoned this most holy doctrine, for they understood it not because they loved the praises of the world instead of the truth of My gospel.

13 And this is the law of adoption: When a man or woman over the age of accountability accepts the truth of My gospel, and they enter My kingdom by their own free will and choice, not having their mother and father with them, they shall go to their mother and father and the rest of their family and present the gospel to them;

14 And if they totally reject it, he or she shall come before the holy priesthood and present their case and say, "I have accepted the truth of the gospel according to the witness of the Holy Ghost, and know of its truthfulness, and I, desiring that My family receive the truth also have presented it to them, and after much effort on my part, explaining the truths to them, they have rejected it, wherefore, what must I do?"

15 Behold I say unto you, that ye shall take this person and teach him or her, as the case may be, the law of adoption.

16 For no one in My kingdom need be fatherless or motherless, or be without kin, for such is the kingdom of heaven.

17 Ye shall ask this man or woman unto which family they wish to be adopted into. And they shall choose by the Holy Spirit of promise to which family they shall reside,

for the Spirit knoweth the hearts of all men – for are ye not His spirit children?

18 And the family that is indicated shall adopt by an oath and a covenant this person into the family; and they shall be as a son or a daughter as if they had been born of them, like unto their own sons or daughters.

19 And the father shall take the adopted son and teach unto him a trade that he be not ignorant.

20 After he hath taught him well a trade, then he shall go before the holy priesthood and present his adopted son before them, showing that he hath performed unto his son the requirements.

21 And they shall see that he has been taught well; and from that time forth he shall no longer be considered an adopted son, but a true son.

22 And he shall receive his name as if he were born unto his family.

23 The former parents, because of their unbelief, have lost their son and shall have no further claim on him.

24 And if a man bear a child from his own loins, he shall teach him the true gospel, and teach him well a trade, otherwise he shall lose his son, and he shall be given unto another, saith the LORD.

25 But if the son be rebellious and is insolent and disobedient, both he and his mother shall be released and shall be dealt with according to My laws as contained in My other scriptures.

26 Nevertheless, if the mother is found not to be at fault, she shall be forgiven and not be released, but the rebellious son shall either repent or be released into Babylon, for a man must needs be where his heart desires.

27 And if a woman shall come forth in humility and accept the truth of the gospel, and her parents after considerable efforts on her part and on the part of the missionaries that shall be sent, accept not the truth, then she shall present herself before My holy priesthood and come before them in the same manner as the man.

28 Then she shall be taught likewise the law of adoption as pertaining to females, and she shall choose into which family the Spirit directs.

29 And they shall adopt her with an oath and a covenant, and she shall be like unto their own daughter to them, being equal in all things as if she were their own.

30 And they shall teach her all the laws of the gospel and all things pertaining to the holy covenants.

31 And the mother shall teach unto her all the duties of womanhood.

32 And the father shall see that she shall be useful in the kingdom, and teach unto her a trade if she so desires. And he shall be unto her as a father and do all things and shall perform all the rites unto her as if she was born of his own loins.

33 And when he hath taught her these things and performed these rites, he and his wife shall take her before Mine holy priesthood and say, thus and thus my wife and I have done for this woman and on her behalf, and my wife hath taught her the duties of womanhood and I have treated her and taught her like unto mine own daughter, and here is the evidence of her learning and evidence of the rites and ordinances.

34 And if Mine holy priesthood find that all be in order

and they see that she hath been taught aright, she shall no longer be unto them an adopted daughter, but shall be as if she were born of their own seed and she shall take unto her their name as if she were born unto them.

35 And her former parents shall no longer have claim on her, for they have lost her through their unbelief.

36 And if she obtain a sign and a witness as to who her husband shall be, her father shall do unto her all things that a father must do for a faithful daughter, and shall give her unto whom the LORD hath indicated according to the law.

37 And if a man and woman bear a womanchild from their own loins and they teach her not the fullness of the gospel, and the mother teach her not the duties of womanhood, and the father not teach unto her a useful trade if she so desires, and performs not all the rites and ordinances on her as pertaining to a female child, this daughter shall then be taken from them, and be given unto another, saith the LORD.

38 For I am a just God, and it must needs be that all My children who are of the holy seed be brought up in the light of truth.

39 Yet if a daughter born to them be rebellious, and desireth not to listen to the LORD and seek a sign and witness, she shall be released if she repent not, so that she may choose whom she desireth.

40 But none of My holy priesthood shall take her unto themselves, for she is as the heathen unless she repent.

41 And no man of My holy priesthood shall take unto themselves wives, sons, daughters, mothers, brothers, sisters, possessions, unless it be by the witness of the Holy Ghost, for more or less than this is sin, and causeth confusion.

42 None shall take unto themselves wives, sons, daughters, mothers, brothers, sisters, unless they be of the chosen seed, for more or less than this is confusion of the races, and is strange flesh unto Me, saith the LORD.

43 And My servant Joseph Smith received unto himself wives, sons, daughters, mothers, brothers, sisters, and possessions in this manner and sinned not.

44 Even Joseph, the temporal father of Jesus, adopted him in the same manner and under the same law, that his earthly lineage be established.

45 And thus is the law of adoption that joins together the faithful in the bonds of love that none be orphaned or without mother and father in My kingdom. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 52

**Revelation received December 25, 1979
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD to My Servant: take the pen that ye have and write that which I shall reveal unto you at this time.

2 For it is great folly for those who call themselves after My name to celebrate the day even designated as Christmas, for it is not holy unto Me, saith the LORD, but an abomination.

3 For even though they claim to honor My name, yet they do all manner of iniquity on that day, and instead of worshipping My name they worship they know not what.

4 And many of the kings in the early days, although many of their acts were good before Me, yet because they destroyed not from out of their midst, holidays that were unto false gods, they caused great folly to come upon Israel in that they were led astray into forbidden paths.

5 For on this day ye call Christmas ye give gifts to each other whether they be poor or not, and thus ye rob the poor.

6 For if ye make a gift unto Me saith the LORD, ye shall give it unto the widow and destitute, that their cry not be unto Me continually.

7 And from this time forth ye shall refrain from celebrating this day, for there is more wickedness done at this time than at any other time during the year.

8 And from this time forth ye shall observe the sixth day of April as an holy day. For it was on this day I came to the earth and it was on this day I was crucified.

9 And ye shall remember My name and the sacrifice that was made on your behalf.

10 And ye shall partake of the sacrament on that day, and this shall be a statute among you from this time forth.

11 And another holy day ye shall observe, and that is at the time of harvest; for as I give unto you the abundance of the earth, it is meet in My sight that ye celebrate and rejoice for the goodness that has been given unto thee.

12 And the Sabbath ye shall observe, and on the LORD's day ye shall perform your ordinances and hold your solemn meetings.

13 And from this time forth ye shall observe to do these things that My people may become a peculiar people and an holy people, that righteousness may again be wrought in Israel.

14 And when ye give gifts, ye shall give to the poor, the widow, and the destitute and not to one another.

15 For a gift given to him that hath no need corrupteth the soul, for no man should receive unto himself gifts for that which he hath not worked, for such gifts corrupt the soul.

16 And if a man come to thee and say, "I am in need", ye shall extend thy hand and take him to thee and provide for his needs, for he is destitute.

17 Nevertheless, after the space of three days he shall seek employment that he no longer be destitute.

18 And if ye have the means withal, and he desire to work for thee, he shall do so for a fair remuneration that he may provide for himself and his family if he hath any.

19 For no man or woman shall be idle in Zion, for all must put forth their hand and labor; and he that laboreth not is not of Me, and he shall be cast out.

20 He that saith, "I have a gift", shall prove his gift or he shall be cast out, saith the LORD; for there shall be no idleness in My kingdom, for such is an abomination.

21 If a man receive goods for that which he hath not worked, he regardeth them not, nor even considers them, for is this not similar to theft?

22 He that giveth to the rich is a fool and seeketh favors, and he that accepts and needs not is full of greed and desireth things for which he worketh not, and obligates him-

self to the wicked.

23 Oh ye fools! Why must ye be instructed in all things? I would that ye live by the Spirit, and ye would know these things, but ye seek continually to find ways to break My laws and statutes. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 53

Revelation received January 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada

My son, ye have written the discourse on marriage and it is pleasing unto Me; nevertheless, it is not altogether right and needs correction in diction and word usage.

2 This ye must work on until it is more perfect, for that work ye must perform must be correct in every sense that misunderstanding not occur.

3 For My heart doth delight in plainness and clarity that the gospel may go forth as the dew upon the grass.

4 And as thou didst expound the scripture this night, thy understanding was opened and ye did question the actions of certain of those in early times who labored many years to obtain a wife.

5 Behold I say unto you, that when a wife is brought up in the proper order of marriage and is taught the proper order of womanhood and a trade by her father, she is a most precious possession of a man, and is worth much unto him.

6 For then is she not an helpmeet, a comfort, and a blessing throughout his days?

7 For this reason My servants gave many valuable gifts, or if they had no possessions, became servants to the father for many years to pay for their daughters they had brought up according to the holy order and laws of God.

8 And this was not a custom but a law, for if a man purchase a woman for naught he shall treat her as if she were worth naught, and if he pay a high price, he shall treat her as a valuable possession.

9 And this is My law, that if a man raise up a righteous posterity, and he teach his daughters according to the law, and teach them the duties of womanhood and a trade if they so desire it, they shall not let their daughters go for naught.

10 For have not I said that Mine anger was kindled against Israel, for the daughters of Zion walk haughtily before Me and sell themselves for naught.

11 For this is the explanation of this passage, for a daughter's first duty is to her father, and if she adheres faithfully to the law of her father she then shall see to it that she be sold for a high price, that she may first fulfill her obligation to her father to see that his goods are increased.

12 And secondly that she be a valuable possession to her husband that he may hold her in high esteem for her gifts and talents that she shall bring to his household.

13 Nevertheless, the prophecy concerning the daughters of Zion hath been fulfilled, for they all walk haughtily before Me, and few have humbled themselves to where they are of much value unto the children of men, most of them being like unto them a millstone about their necks.

14 And they hold their children up and make, as it were, each of them a chain of mail and a coat of brass across their shoulders, and instead of a joy, a great burden.

15 What then can they be likened unto? Salt that hath lost its savor, good for nothing but to be trodden under foot of men, for such will surely happen.

16 If I give a law ye say, "It is true", yet ye keep it not, for ye say, "In this case it applieth not".

17 If I say, "Partake not of the fares of Babylon", ye say, "We know not what the fares of Babylon are, therefore we cannot keep that which we do not know."

18 Must every circumstance be spelled out? Or must I command in every little thing?

19 Behold, if I spelled out every little thing, ye would yet find occasion to heed it not, for ye heed not My word to keep it, and ye live it not by My Spirit, for if ye had the Spirit ye would yet know these things. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 54

**Revelation received February 6, 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, thy days are numbered unto Me, and five years shall not pass away before ye shall be called unto My presence to account for thy stewardship.

2 And few have suffered as thou hast suffered alone, for those that were called to assist thee stepped not forward and feared men and fell.

3 For even Mine ancient prophets stood not alone but had those who were with them to comfort them, except My servants Jeremiah and Abinadi who suffered more than thee.

4 And the wives that were called to assist thee felt the sorrow that ye did suffer and fled from thee, desiring not to share it with thee.

5 And they chose the easier path, and because of this thy days have been shortened, and there be few left unto thee;

6 Nevertheless, ye have sufficient to fulfill that which ye have been called to fulfill.

7 For ye shall sell your house and move to Boise, and send out the pamphlets to Western Canada as I have instructed.

8 And ye shall set up the School of the Prophets and the United Order according to My holy laws.

9 And from there ye shall go to Salem and work at the Dream Mine.

10 And those women who have fled from thee because they were not willing to share thy sorrow, I shall call again to them, that they perhaps will repent.

11 And if any step forward to repent, they shall yet be a blessing to you that perhaps they will preserve thy life a little longer.

12 Yet women flee to the arms of the wicked, seeking comfort and ease, and they desire possessions and recognition from the world.

13 They seek not for Life Eternal, and cast their inheritance from them as if it were a dirty rag.

14 And I give unto them a sign and a witness, and they trample it under their feet as the swine walloweth in mire,

and turn and rend My servants.

15 Behold I say unto you, what reward shall they have, and what sorrow will they suffer? Even so, Amen.

SECTION 55

**Revelation received February 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

What saith the Lord of Hosts, whose hand is mighty and strong, even to the confounding of the nations; and who is like unto Him in stature and wisdom – who knoweth the coming forth of the seasons and the rotation of earths upon earths; yea, even the Mighty God who accomplishes all things by His word, for He saith it, and worlds come into existence, and He stretcheth forth His hand and the heavens are stopped.

2 For His laws are immutable and just. Let no man think that he can escape the judgments that are set.

3 For I shall exalt the righteous, and cause the wicked to quake and tremble.

4 And I have called My prophets from among the least, that My power be known, and through them I shall do My work and none shall stay My hand.

5 And I have called upon My servant Wayne these three times to seek out materials and patterns, even by prayer and by fasting, and by wisdom, and he hath not heeded My will concerning this matter.

6 And now I command you at this time that ye seek to Me, and I will pour out My Spirit upon you, and ye shall build homes and structures as the Spirit shall direct.

7 And the homes ye shall construct shall in the main part be of one story in height, and they shall be built as I shall direct, and ye shall construct them that the dining, living, recreation, and teaching areas shall separate the sleeping quarters of the fathers and mothers from the sleeping quarters of the children.

8 And the children shall not at any time come into the sleeping quarters of the parents, for the living and sleeping quarters of the parents are sacred unto Me, saith the LORD.

9 And a place shall be provided for the mothers to suckle their young, and a place also provided that the children may be taught.

10 The dining and kitchen areas shall separate the sleeping quarters of the parents from the sleeping quarters of the children and their mothers.

11 And the mothers shall teach their children that by the time they are eight years old they have knowledge of the laws of God, and that they are able to clearly write and read that they be not ignorant of the things of God and the ways of the world – that they may be able to choose intelligently the way they wish to go.

12 And they shall teach their children every law and statute, and shall encourage them in all good things.

13 And the covetous and those who cause strife shall be kept separate from those who are quick to heed the laws of God.

14 And if the rebellious repent not they shall go unto their own, that My house be not polluted.

15 For an evil seed groweth and overshadoweth the good, and must needs be plucked up before harm cometh.

16 And the older children shall be kept separate from the younger children, for the younger need the presence of their mothers at all times except when they are in attendance with the father.

17 And thus ye shall make the sleeping quarters for the small children adequate so that the mother may be with her children at all times.

18 Thus ye shall make your homes that a righteous generation may be brought up unto Me, who know the laws and statutes of My kingdom and become unto Me a choice people.

19 For soon I will place all things into thy hands, that thou wilt be able to accomplish these things without hindrance.

20 Nevertheless, there shall be tribulation before that time, that will try the hearts of My people to see if they be true or not. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 56

**Revelation received March 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

My son, thou hast come through many trials and tribulations, and have had severe hardships; but in this My Spirit has supported thee; and without My protecting hand ye would have succumbed.

2 Why then do ye mourn, for thou has had My Spirit to comfort thee?

3 Why then dost thou complain, for all people are called to suffer some, and many more than thee.

4 Nevertheless, few have suffered alone as thou hast.

5 Yet I have borne thee up and called thee forth, and ye shall declare My words as in times past; and ye shall write that which I shall tell unto you at this time.

6 For it must needs be that I reinstate all the laws of Israel that they be a schoolmaster to bring My people into the celestial realms.

7 For without the law they cannot progress and receive My Spirit, for only in this way can it be obtained.

8 So taught My early prophets shortly after I was taken from the earth, but those who read their words stating that they should live by the Spirit felt that the law was done away.

9 But I say unto you, ye cannot gain the Spirit unless it is by obedience to the law.

10 This they misunderstood, thinking the law was no longer necessary.

11 Behold I say unto you, the law which is eternal must be lived in order to gain the Spirit, and when the Spirit is gained the law becomes no longer necessary; and then ye shall live by the Spirit, but not until.

12 And if ye then rebel against the Spirit, ye must return to the law until the Spirit be regained.

13 Yet the law that was lived by the Jews at the time of

My coming was not My law, saith the LORD, for it was a corrupt law made up of My laws mingled with the laws of men.

14 And therefore it was this vessel that was to be broken to pieces, for it no longer contained the living waters and it could no longer be repaired, for it contained too many errors.

15 For none could have understood the direction after the correction be made.

16 And it was this law that was to be done away and replaced by the new vessel, even the New Testament.

17 Yet, but a few years passed by before the waters of this vessel were also filled with filthiness, and I had to spew it also out of My mouth.

18 Therefore, the laws were again lost from the earth.

19 And I sent My servant Joseph Smith to reinstate these laws, but he was martyred before he could bring forth a particle of them.

20 Nevertheless, he restored many truths, but again the vessel hath become filthy.

21 Behold I say unto you, it must needs be cleansed, for even so I have promised, and none shall stay My hand.

22 And My law shall come forth even line upon line and precept upon precept until the vessel is clean.

23 For I shall empty the vessel of the dross and thoroughly cleanse it from inside and out, scald it, and place it in the fire that all filthiness be cleansed from it.

24 And ye shall go through the scriptures and determine by the Spirit which are correct and which are in error, and those which are now not necessary because of the greater knowledge available to man on many subjects that was not available to them of those days.

25 This ye shall do and begin to live these things, otherwise ye are not Mine; and ye shall establish Zion according to My laws.

26 And I am well pleased with those who are striving to do My will, for they have their hearts now in order, yet their works are lacking. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 57

**Revelation received March 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD: ye have neglected to take pen in hand and write by the still small voice when My Spirit hath come upon you to do so, and therefore ye are under condemnation, for there is much I have to report unto this people, for they are a stiffnecked people who desire mysteries instead of plainness.

2 Behold I come unto you this last time, not in parables hard to be understood, but in plainness of speech that all those who hear My voice will have no excuse at the last day.

3 For I have given unto you commandments and ye heed them not.

4 And I give these commandments in plainness and with clarity and ye say to yourselves that unless the word of God be difficult it is not of God.

5 But I say unto you that I spoke in times past in parables and with difficult tongue, but in these the last days I speak not in parables and with a difficult tongue, but with plainness that even a child can therein understand.

6 What then is your complaint, and what then have ye to question?

7 Behold I say unto you that a leaven is within the loaf, not without, for the leaven that getteth not into the mixture is of no value to the loaf.

8 Nevertheless, there are a few that I call that will knead the loaf, but I would that the majority remain part of the loaf that the leaven may be effective.

9 He who hath an ear let him hear, and he who hath an eye let him see what the LORD doth say unto his people.

10 For I give unto My people laws that if they obey in righteousness (for he that keepeth the laws not in righteousness is an offender) they shall obtain the Spirit.

11 And when they receive the Spirit it shall guide them unto all truth and the truth shall free them from all sin, and are they not then free indeed?

12 Then shall I come to them and sup with them and be unto them as a pillar of smoke by day and a flaming light by night that their path be continually laid out before them.

13 These are they who if they remain in this path shall find the tree of life, and the life which is eternal. And they are they that dwell with the Father forever more, worlds without end.

14 Therefore My little flock, strive for that which I have commanded you both temporally and spiritually.

15 For I have not called you in vain, but for a purpose; that ye may knead and others may be the leaven, that My word will go forth in spite of the wicked.

16 Each man is commanded to warn his neighbors, that all will be warned and forewarned and none have an excuse and say, "Our sins be upon your head, for ye warned us not."

17 Let not this condemnation come upon you.

18 And ye shall set up the School of the Prophets that all who desire may be instructed in the ways of the kingdom; for each shall go and learn of My ways.

19 Ye shall set up seven courses in My School, teaching the temporal salvation of My saints.

20 Ye shall teach the ways of health that My people be unto Me a choice and a happy people, not as in times past with simple commandments, but with the knowledge ye now have, taking all good things from the choice books of the earth that I have inspired men to write by wisdom and knowledge.

21 For these men and women wrote and they knew it not that it was I who gave them utterance.

22 And ye shall exercise thy bodies in wisdom and by hard work that thy bodies be invigorated and thy step be light and thy joy be complete.

23 Ye shall also prepare lessons to instruct My people in the arts of farming, again using all that is written.

24 And I shall give you further guidance and knowledge in these matters by My Spirit that the food that ye grow be nutritious and supply thy body with the nutriments that

will enable thee to bring forth a choice generation.

25 For it is for this purpose that all this knowledge be brought forth.

26 And ye shall seek guidance in the construction of thy homes, that they be constructed according to the patterns given unto thee, that My Spirit shall dwell therein that they may be holy unto Me.

27 Even the buildings ye use for administration and the buildings used for manufacturing and the buildings ye shall use for all residences must be built after the manner I shall designate.

28 And ye shall teach the laws of consecration and the laws of the United Order that all may be familiar with these matters and understand them perfectly that they may prepare themselves for this great order.

29 But few there are now who can live this law, for they seek their own, thinking in vain that what they now have will stand.

30 Behold I say unto you, all who build not unto My kingdom will fail.

31 Behold, I would that all men seek their own revelations as to which path they must take.

32 Such revelation must be verified by My holy prophets, for the adversary giveth unto the wicked revelations that he may lead them carefully down to hell.

33 And such revelation must be exposed for what it is and laid bare that it lead not the people astray.

34 Therefore I give unto you a commandment that all who receive revelation for themselves shall have it verified by the prophets whether it shall be true or not.

35 And if a man receive a revelation and have it not verified by the prophets, it shall be disregarded whether it be true or false.

36 For that man hath hidden what he hath received under a bushel.

37 And if a man or woman have a revelation and they present it before the prophets and they pray concerning the matter and the word of the LORD comes to them saying that such is false, then the man or woman who received the revelation shall be taken aside and told that he or she hath received a false revelation.

38 And if they repent they shall be forgiven, but if they persist they shall be let loose and turned over to the buffetings of the adversary.

39 And this is the order ye shall follow concerning revelations.

40 And if a man be by himself and hath no one to advise him, and he hath a revelation to do a certain thing, he shall come before Me and I shall confirm whether it be of Me or of the adversary.

41 And if he receive confirmation from Me by the Spirit that it is of Me, he then shall act upon it, but he shall do this only if he be by himself having no guidance in the matter; otherwise he shall bring the matter before the prophets, saith the LORD.

42 And ye shall teach in the School of the Prophets all spiritual things that have been revealed that are edifying.

43 Ye shall teach nothing that hath not been revealed, and ye shall not teach that which is speculation or which hath not been revealed by My prophets.

44 For there are some who would pollute My kingdom and My school with doctrine that is partly the truth mingled with the teachings of man.

45 Behold I say unto you, if you follow this path it shall destroy you, for such is not of Me, and all that is not of Me and which is not of My will shall be destroyed at the last day.

46 Behold I say unto you, that there are some that desire to reach the celestial kingdom without works.

47 Behold I say unto you that unless they repent they shall fail.

48 For all My commandments must be kept, for no man or woman can enter My kingdom without living all My laws.

49 They can attain a lower kingdom, but where I am they cannot come, worlds without end.

50 And some desire direct revelation, and behold I say unto you they shall receive direct revelation only when they are worthy.

51 If I give them a revelation through My prophet then they shall heed that and continue on in the path of righteousness.

52 And if they continue to live My laws they shall indeed receive My word by the still small voice.

53 And I give unto My servant Merle Sr. that he study diligently all that has been revealed through My prophets and make himself thoroughly familiar with the doctrines contained therein.

54 I have prepared a work for him to do which I have prepared him for throughout his life, for I have guided his footsteps and his hand and have given him talents that he shall surely be required to use in the building up of My kingdom.

55 And unto My servant Merle Jr., I say unto him that I am well pleased with him, for he has heeded My Spirit on his own and I have guided his hand, and he shall continue on in what he is doing for the building up of My kingdom.

56 Nevertheless, he shall seek to move to Boise that he may be of much greater help unto William and Opal.

57 And unto My servant Merle Sr., I say again that he is concerned concerning his property.

58 Behold I say unto you, ye shall tell him that his property is secure and he shall not let it go for naught.

59 And he shall exact the uttermost farthing for it and shall immediately reinvest it in properties in Boise and Salem, and he shall prepare himself according to My laws that he may enter into the United Order, for it shall shortly be set up and none shall prevent nor put forth his hand.

60 For if he putteth forth his hand against its formation he shall be cut off from My people, saith the LORD.

61 For My work shall go forth in spite of the wicked. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 58

**Revelation received April 23, 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye shall continue on this night that which ye had started previously, for Israel must needs be reestablished and the law pertaining thereto.

2 Behold I say unto you, neither shall ye slack your hand nor deviate from the law, but must live all that hath been revealed to thee.

3 Nevertheless, ye shall show unto this people only those things that I shall designate, otherwise ye shall be destroyed.

4 For many things I did reveal unto My servant Joseph Smith which he was unable to reveal to the people, for they would have destroyed him even before his time.

5 For each man and woman has his appointed time, and he was not taken before his time.

6 There are some that desire instruction at this time, and I will give instruction unto some through the prophets and give instruction unto some by My Spirit.

7 Nevertheless, it is from Me saith the LORD, whether it cometh through Me or My prophets it is the same and must be heeded that the blessings be obtained.

8 For I say unto My servant Lee that I am well pleased that he hath repented and hath taken up to keep My commandments.

9 Yet if he had heeded Me when I first spoke to him his work would now be done.

10 Therefore, he must make haste for little time remaineth which is called day in which man may work.

11 For night cometh soon wherein no man may work.

12 He shall speedily send out the requests for ward memberships and stake memberships in and around Texas; but because he has procrastinated he shall not wait to gather the faithful, for I call him first to move to Boise.

13 And when he has accomplished this and set up his families in Boise, he is called on a mission to those who call themselves the Church of the Firstborn in the country called Mexico.

14 And he shall teach and exhort, and I will place in his mouth words that will enable him to influence these people that they may be led to repentance.

15 Nevertheless, he must humble himself much, for I have beheld in his heart pride, for which My heart sorroweth and which taketh a man that he may fail withal.

16 And unto Vicki, insomuch as she hath rejected that with which her salvation cometh, she shall go and come as she pleaseth.

17 Nevertheless, I will not release her from the covenant she hath made, for it is eternal saith the LORD.

18 And she must suffer that which she chooseth to suffer unless she repents.

19 For true repentance frees a man or woman from their guilt caused by their sins.

20 Nevertheless, some must learn by what they suffer, for they take not My sufferings upon themselves, for I suffered for their sins if they but truly repent.

21 And unto My servant Steve, he shall call upon My name and receive further instruction from Me, for I have a special work that he shall perform if he but repent and prepare himself for the responsibilities that shall be his.

22 He shall not fret for his family, for if he is faithful he shall have others given unto him that his blessings may be full.

23 And ye shall not allow any more funds to come into the hands of those who desire to do their own will and not Mine.

24 For I have placed funds in their hands that they may pay the debts that they have accumulated; and they have used these funds for other things and they have not prospered, for they have not heeded My words and the debts remain unpaid.

25 For I am a jealous God and the real estate business was raised up in accordance with My commandments and therefore is it not Mine, saith the LORD?

26 And since I am a jealous God, I caused a soul to send in his surplus that these bills may have been paid.

27 But ye have now used this for other purposes and brought shame upon My name.

28 When will ye step forth and do the will of the Father given through My holy prophets?

29 For if ye will not heed the words of the vessel, will ye then not heed the creator of the vessel, even the potter?

30 For the potter createth the vessel for his benefit.

31 For the vessel containeth the living waters, and if they reject the vessel they also cast aside the living waters which is in the vessel, which is the word of God.

32 Oh that men would repent and come unto Me and lay their burdens or sins at My feet, or in other words, through faith in Me abandon their sins.

33 For I am ready to forgive all that they may be free indeed, for without repentance there is no progression or salvation in My kingdom.

34 And many do procrastinate the day of their salvation unto their damnation. Amen.

SECTION 59

**Revelation received May 30, 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD, ye are concerned concerning the revelation ye received from My lips, for it was truly of Me, and I surely did dictate it unto thee by the still small voice.

2 The errors that thine accusers say that are contained in the revelation are neither errors nor false revelations; for I caused you to write them in this manner to expose those who were not of Me.

3 For when they received the revelation that I gave unto thee, their hearts became angry, for it chastised them for deviating from the path that I laid out for them, and they feigned righteousness.

4 For they had thought to destroy thee by bringing to light the errors they thought were contained in the revelation.

5 For if they would have had the true spirit they would have understood My sayings, but they understood not, for

the Spirit they listed to was not of Me.

6 And the revelation they received was from the adversary, for it was sweetly worded as were the words tempting Me while I was yet in the temporal body.

7 For did he not say, "It is written", and did he not then use scripture to his benefit?

8 But the scripture was not used unto edification, but to destroy.

9 For did he not say to them, "If ye are not one, ye are not Mine?"

10 Yet I say unto you: I shall divide and divide and divide again until I have a pure people, for the dross must needs be removed until the pure and refined be left, for such is the refiner's fire.

11 For behold, they had been seeking for some time to entrap thee in a snare, and when they received the revelation they saw this as an opportunity to discredit thee.

12 And I told thee not about their doings, for because of your love for them ye would have warned them and they would have waited for yet another time.

13 But it must needs be that they be exposed now that My word go forth with no further hindrance.

14 And the snare they set to entrap thee with hath become a snare unto themselves.

15 For I say unto you, a man must needs get rid of a cancer when it is yet young, for if he waits it cometh large that it destroyeth the whole.

16 For many at the time of Joseph Smith converted people to the truth, but later rebelled and tried to get those they converted to join with them in their rebelliousness.

17 And when they would not, they cried, "Injustice! For have we not labored in the field and brought these souls unto Thee, and are they not ours? For wherein is our reward?"

18 They understood not that the souls they brought unto Me were converted not by their own efforts, but by the Holy Spirit which worked through them, and are they not then Mine?

19 And have not these done the same, for they sought the praise of those they considered they had converted that they may be lifted up in their eyes.

20 And they sought to impress them in a greater manner, by showing them how great intelligence they had that they were able to point out errors in doctrine in My word, and that which he did receive came from his own heart.

21 But I say unto you even now, that the prophecy which I had before stated shall be fulfilled even at this time, wherein I said that in the last days nothing shall be hidden, whether it be from above or whether it be from below.

22 For I have called, but few have heard and understood: woe shall encompass those who try and keep their counsel from the LORD and keep it hidden.

23 For of those who err it shall be proclaimed upon the housetops, and of those who say to themselves, "Who shall see it?" it will be discovered and their nakedness surely be uncovered.

24 For all the thoughts and intentions of men are surely known unto Me, and they shall be hidden no longer but be exposed by the power of My Spirit.

25 They rebelled against Me saith the LORD, and when

they rebelled the Spirit of the adversary did overtake them and they truly did receive revelation, but not of Me saith the LORD.

26 They conspired against thee just as they conspired against My servant Joseph Smith, for they also did have meetings wherein they proclaimed he was a fallen prophet.

27 These men not only seek occasion against the prophets who came before, but they seek occasion against My living prophets to discredit them and make their voice of none effect.

28 Yet if they will repent, I will forgive them; and if they repent not they shall go their own way and shall be led by false prophets and revelations which will lead them to the depths of darkness.

29 For all that I have said concerning them shall surely come to pass and a portion hath already been fulfilled.

30 For did not I say unto you that I would surely expose them and that they should either repent or depart?

31 And when they received the revelation, they not having the true spirit, both spoke against it and wrote against it.

32 For as it was given in the Spirit it must needs be understood in the Spirit, and because they had not the Spirit they understood it not.

33 They had become jealous in their hearts that the LORD had not heard their prayers and had not spoken to them.

34 And they became angry and tried to destroy the credibility of My Servant before the people.

35 And the weak will fall and the strong will not be influenced.

36 For it needs be that I have a tried people, for unless they be tried, they will not have the strength to withstand the buffetings of the adversary in the evil hour that surely cometh.

37 And the rebellious will take with them those whom they will, for did I not prepare the people in a similar manner at the time of Joseph Smith?

38 For many learned men came forth at that time who desired the head, but they had not the works and they fell into the traps of the adversary.

39 By their fruits ye shall know them and those who do My will and fear not to keep all My commandments, trying for perfection, shall surely reap the right reward and these are they that shall be lifted up at the last day.

40 And in this manner ye shall know whether they be of Me or of some other source.

41 They accuse thee and say, "If ye would have taken some of the money that was given, you would now be in a much better position and the work of the LORD would have progressed to a much greater extent."

42 Behold I say unto you, if you would have taken the money ye would now have no power, but would have become like unto them.

43 For the money ye received was to be used for one purpose only, and that was to send forth the pamphlets.

44 For I likened it unto the "Dream Mine", for it produced little or nothing in all the days of My servant John Koyle and hath yet produced nothing.

45 Yet My servant did as I commanded him, having faith unto the end in spite of all the persecution and ridicule he

sustained on My behalf.

46 For in all, if all your efforts bringeth nothing yet I shall say, well done thou good and faithful servants.

47 Nevertheless, there shall be much gold and silver that shall come forth because of your efforts.

48 And it is My commandment that all the funds ye receive shall be used to distribute the pamphlets and for no other purpose shall they be used.

49 And if I call upon one to make a special mission, I will provide them with sufficient funds of their own making.

50 For ye must be as My faithful servant King Benjamin who took nothing from the people for all that he did for their benefit, but worked with his hands and labored all his days for that which he required for his own needs and for the needs of his families.

51 And because of this, he was much beloved by his subjects.

52 And I say unto you, if ye would have done as commanded, the work would have now prospered.

53 And I command from this time forth until I command otherwise, that all shall labor for their own needs and for their own families and not depend on gifts of others.

54 I will bless those who will do this that they will be able to fulfill all their obligations that they be not a hindrance to the coming forth of My kingdom.

55 And ye shall no longer go from door to door and sell to the old and preach to the young, for this is an abomination in My sight and all who do this are a mockery before Me.

56 But a time shall come when all men shall be visited, both even the living and the dead, but this shall not be until I have first called upon those who claim to be of Me and who belong to My church.

57 And ye shall no longer take into confidence those who seek after their own unless they thoroughly repent.

58 All that remain with thee and continue to do the works that I have commanded shall gather together at the place that I have appointed, and shall continue to send forth the pamphlets as I have requested.

59 And ye shall seek to My Spirit and prepare a new preface to the revelations I have commanded you to send forth, which I shall dictate unto thee.

60 Fear not little flock, for I am with thee and if ye continue to heed My Spirit ye shall receive the blessings ye desire.

61 And I am not altogether pleased with My Servant, for he did fear to expose those among you who would destroy My work: for he said, "If I do this, will I not then be alone again, for will not all men leave me?"

62 For I did show unto him these men long ago, yet he took no action in the matter, supposing that I had meant someone else.

63 Yea and also he confided in them that what he should not have, even some of the sacred things of My kingdom, and in this ye may have been destroyed.

64 Yet have I spared thee again this one time.

65 And ye shall do what ye have to do to sell both houses, for it needs be that they be sold and My work commenced.

66 The property in Cardston ye have obtained according to My will for a wise purpose, for it was I who softened the hearts of those with whom ye dealt, and I guided your hands.

67 For oft times I use the power that the wicked have to perform My works and they know it not.

68 And ye shall not destroy the former revelation, but ye shall keep it that it may be compared to the new copy that I caused ye to write that it may show how the LORD doth deal with the children of men and that His wisdom is greater than theirs.

69 For he knoweth the hearts of all men.

70 And ye shall make an explanation as to the reason why it was received in this manner, for the purpose even of exposing those who were not of Me who sought to deceive and lead the people in the wrong paths.

71 And I make an end of speaking at this time.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 60

Various Revelations received 1973 to 1980 While living in Alberta, Canada

[May-June 1980]

Thus saith the LORD unto My servants: I am well pleased with My servant William, for he has carried on while all others have gone their own way.

2 And his publication that he hath started shall continue to be called *The Restorer*, yet it shall become an arm of the School of the Prophets, for it is My purpose that it shall be.

3 And if he will have it he shall be a spokesman in this house.

4 And unto the residue of My people, I am well pleased that ye are again about sending forth of the prophecies and revelations received by My Servant.

5 And I say unto you, as long as ye pursue this course My Spirit shall be with you, and ye shall have sufficient funds to accomplish this work.

6 But if ye deviate from this path, My Spirit will not attend thee and ye shall not prosper.

7 And My Servant shall form organizations in Canada, even the setting up of the United Order and the necessary organizations pertaining thereto.

8 But he shall not set up the School of the Prophets, for it is My will that for the time being that it shall be set up in Boise.

9 And this would have already been set up had My servants heeded My voice instead of going their own way.

10 But it will be set up before another year pass, and it shall be a blessing to the people.

11 For if a man or woman resisteth My Spirit by disobedience, it shall be replaced by a spirit which is not of Me but of a different source that leadeth not unto salvation, but leadeth a person carefully into forbidden paths.

12 And also unto the residue of My people who have stepped forth, I am pleased with your efforts to do My will, but ye are weak and do stumble because of your ignorance.

13 Therefore ye shall diligently study those things that have been written that ye begin to understand My mind and will and be no longer ignorant.

14 And when ye begin to do My will it will naturally fol-

low that ye will receive the accompanying blessing.

15 What then can ye say, is there anyone that can speak against Me who shall not be held accountable for his words?

16 Behold I say unto you, Nay. For all words that men say they surely shall be accountable before Me at the last day.

[1973]

17 Behold I regard not age, for men must keep My commandments regardless of their age, for all must endure until the end to be worthy of My kingdom;

18 Nevertheless, children are sinless in My sight, for did not I say "suffer little children to come unto Me, and forbid them not", for they are without sin until they begin to be accountable before Me, saith the LORD.

19 Behold I say unto you, I give unto you a question. A man came as a great warrior and committed much evil, murdering, raping and plundering –

20 And another came after him in the guise of righteousness, perverting the people's minds to false notions, blinding them to the truth, binding the hearts and minds of men to mental slavery from generation to generation.

21 Behold I say unto you, who is the greater sinner?

22 For one is truly a sinner and such is evidenced by his works while the other subtly seeks to bind the minds and souls of men.

23 Behold I say unto you, those who seek to bind the souls and minds of men are much greater sinners than those who bind and fetter the physical bodies of men, and their punishment is of much greater intensity than that of the other.

24 Nevertheless, no sin is acceptable in My sight, and all shall be punished according as their works shall be.

[January 1980]

25 My son ye have come before Me in humility at this time, and ye have prayed that My vengeance be poured out upon the wicked starting with My kingdom; and behold ye have asked aright, and I command all those who have accepted the words of the prophets to pray thus:

26 Father in heaven, we Thy sons and daughters, who have seen the truth of Thy words and have stepped forward, do see that those who delight in the praise of men and the fares of this world have taken hold of Thy Kingdom on this earth.

27 And we who are the rightful heirs have been cast out and can no longer partake of Thy holy sacraments and holy covenants in Thy Holy Temples.

28 We pray therefore Father, that Thy vengeance be poured out without measure upon these wicked men who have deceived the whole nation with their lies and hypocrisies, that they no longer stand in the way of the truth being restored, and of Thy blessings being poured out upon the righteous.

29 Cast them out with a mighty hand, that their root and branch be cut off, and their name become a hiss and a byword if they continue on in the path of unrighteousness and repent not.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 61

Revelation received July, 1980
At Vulcan, Alberta, Canada
Containing the United Order Covenants

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant who has come before Me this day in prayer and wonderment; for ye have seen the dishonesty and deceitfulness in the world, man towards man, and ye have despaired.

2 But I say unto you, there shall be no such thing in Zion, for one man shall not charge another for his money, for such is usury and oppression.

3 For no one shall live off the proceeds of usury, for such income is not earned income.

4 For have I not said that all must labor in Zion?

5 But some desire not to labor and thus they charge interest on the money that they accumulate, and thus they oppress the poor and destitute.

6 And if any man be in Zion and he borrow monies deceitfully from the common fund and he take that money and lend it to another to make a profit from it, ye shall take that man and take from him of his assets to cover the money that he borrowed and give unto him the residue of his properties and dispel him from the order, unless he repents and returns that which he hath taken.

7 For no man or woman in Zion shall benefit unfairly from the difficulties of others.

8 And when ye are in the order, ye shall not seek credit or borrow monies from other sources, but ye shall pay for all things ye must needs purchase from Babylon at the time ye purchase it.

9 And any man who hath debts in Babylon shall not enter the order until these debts are paid.

10 And if a man borrow from another in the order, he shall do it and record the transaction at the United Order office that it be recorded.

11 But it would be better if the man lending to the other place such monies in the common fund that it be made available to build up the stewardship of all worthy members.

12 And all the laws pertaining to honesty concerning man's dealing with his fellow men, that are contained in the holy scriptures which are correct, shall be reinstated and become part of My laws.

13 For a man must needs first abide by the law that he obtain the Spirit.

14 And these are the covenants ye shall make when ye enter the order, even the United Order after the holy order of God.

15 I covenant before man and God and before these witnesses here assembled that I will live the laws of the United Order pertaining to the holy order of God, and that the surplus of My properties be made available to all those who are worthy and within the said order and qualify in the building up of their own stewardship and inheritance.

16 One-tenth of all my properties I do hereby donate to the order for the building up of Zion. And from this time forth I do hereby donate one-tenth of my increase each year.

17 I hereby also accept the laws of Jubilee wherein all men's debts are canceled after a fifty year period and in some cases every seven years certain debts of the poor and destitute are forgiven.

18 I hereby covenant that I will keep the Sabbath day holy (Saturday) and cause myself or none of my family or those under my jurisdiction to work on this day, except for those who are obligated to look after the sick and destitute.

19 And I hereby covenant that I will honor the LORD's day (Sunday) and perform all the necessary duties and obligations to the LORD on that day.

20 I hereby also covenant that I will keep the laws of God and live them, even the ten commandments as outlined, and all other laws that are contained in the Bible, Book of Mormon, Doctrine and Covenants, and all other holy scriptures even up to the present time as pertaining to my relationship to my God and to my fellow men.

21 I covenant before God and man and these witnesses assembled here that I will from this time forth seek to build up the LORD's kingdom upon the earth.

22 And I consecrate all my possessions, goods, abilities, mental powers and physical strength to the furthering of His work upon the earth, and recognize that all is His, and that I am no longer an owner of my properties but a steward only.

23 I covenant also that I will help the destitute and needy, the deformed and the cripple, the widowed and the orphaned; that I will look after my own first and others that need my help second.

24 If my brother die and is taken, I covenant that I will take to me his widow or widows that I may raise up unto him a righteous posterity, that they may not seek to Babylon for assistance and that the voice of my brother not call on me from the grave and seek vengeance upon me.

25 I also covenant to take unto myself all wives, sons, daughters, mothers, fathers, goods and possessions that the LORD doth give unto me by revelation and by a sign and witness.

26 I also covenant that I will keep all the other laws pertaining to the marriage covenant now revealed to the children of men, and all that yet may be revealed pertaining to this holy covenant.

27 I also covenant that if I persistently break the laws of God and seek my own and no longer desire to associate or build up Zion on this earth, I will withdraw from the order and will claim and take only that which is against my name in the order, less loans and debts and one-tenth that I have donated to the order.

28 And if any of my family desire to stay in the order, I will not forbid them to do so, neither will I force them to leave with me.

29 I hereby covenant that I will live the Word of Wisdom comprising section 89 of the *Doctrine and Covenants*, and will seek continually to partake of only food and drink that will be healthy and nutritious for myself and family and not use the foods and fares of Babylon.

30 I also covenant to keep my body clean, and not partake of or inhale any type of smoke, drug, or strong drink that

is harmful to the body and mind of man, that I may raise up unto God a healthy and righteous generation.

31 I also covenant that all lands and possessions under my jurisdiction as pertaining to my stewardship I shall keep in good repair, and that I shall keep all lands under my care clean from weeds and refuse; and properly fenced.

32 And I covenant that I will build up the soil according to the best farming practices, putting into it more than is taken from it and resting it every seventh year according to the laws of God.

33 I hereby covenant also to accept and live any and all new confirmed and proven revelations pertaining to the upbuilding of the LORD's kingdom (Zion) on the earth.

34 I hereby covenant that I will diligently teach my wives, children and all those under my jurisdiction the true gospel of Jesus Christ, that I will teach unto my sons a trade and unto my daughters the duties of womanhood and a trade also if they so desire, that they all may grow up in purity and righteousness before the LORD.

35 And ye shall also covenant that ye will support and seek to build up the School of the Prophets, that true and righteous principles be taught throughout the world and be available to all men who seek after true principles, for this is the educational arm of My kingdom (Zion).

36 And ye shall also covenant to build up My church which is the missionary arm of My kingdom; nevertheless, it must needs be cleansed for it has become corrupted.

37 And ye shall also covenant that ye shall seek to build up the Kingdom of God, which is the political arm of My kingdom that hath been set up, that all men on the face of the earth may live in peace, each man respecting the beliefs and customs of others.

38 For these are the four arms, yea even the four squares of My kingdom that hath been promised that will be set up in the last days.

39 For the United Order after the holy order of God is the economic arm, the School of the Prophets the educational arm, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints the missionary arm and the Kingdom of God the political arm.

40 Each must be built up according to My plan and My statutes that all may come to the knowledge of the kingdom, that there be peace on earth and good will towards all men.

41 And no man can say that one member is more important than another, for all are essential for the temporal and spiritual salvation of man.

42 And the children of men hath not understood and have tried to set these up, but because they have endeavored to mix with the truth the teachings and wisdom of man, they have failed and these arms and members have become corrupted and are no longer of any effect.

43 And these are the covenants ye shall make before Me before entering into Mine order, that order may prevail in My kingdom, for the idle and lazy and liar and deceiver shall not enter therein.

44 And ye shall continue and say:

45 These covenants I do hereby make before God, man

and these witnesses here assembled, acknowledging my faults and claiming the privilege of seeking repentance and forgiveness for my transgressions and errors.

Even so, Amen.

[Other items of the covenant for entering the United Order have been revealed in 62:15-18 and 73:12]

SECTION 62

**Revelation received October 25, 1980
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

The mind and will of the LORD to his people who have stepped forward in these last days, who have accepted the words of the prophets and who have taken up the standard of liberty and hath flashed the sword of justice.

2 The word of the LORD saith thus unto them. Unless I utter otherwise, ye shall all gather at Boise in the State of Idaho that ye may begin to be a power unto Me saith the LORD.

3 For strong prayer correctly directed shall avail much, for I shall heed the prayers of the righteous, and the pompous and those that lift themselves up shall be humbled.

4 And ye shall set up the United Order in this place and also in the place called Cardston on the property owned by My Servant, for I have led him to this place for a purpose.

5 And he shall set up the United Order under the Societies Act, incorporating it to protect it from the evils of the world and the craftiness of men.

6 And I call Robert², Scott, Mildred, Opal, Edith, Robert, and Patrick to prepare themselves to take upon them the covenants of the United Order in Canada.

7 And I call William, Opal, Susan, Steve, Barbara and Kathy to organize the United Order in Idaho.

8 And of those who have fallen, if they repent I call upon them also, if they will humble themselves and claim no further revelation saith the LORD.

9 For the revelation they have received is not from Me.

10 And ye shall contact My servant Quayle who hath charge of the mine and explain unto him My teachings and if he accepts them, ye shall form the United Order in Utah and invite all who have shares in the mine to participate in this order.

11 And ye shall call these organizations ye will set up the United Order after the holy order of God.

12 Nevertheless, for legal purposes ye shall call that which ye organize in Canada the United Order Society of Alberta.

13 And wherever there is a group of believers, ye shall set up the United Order in that place if it has been designated by Me a place of refuge.

14 Therefore ye shall call that which ye organize in Boise the United Order Society of Idaho and that which ye organize in Utah the United Order Society of Utah, and this is My commandment to you.

15 And ye have asked concerning the women who enter the Order, that their covenants must needs be different

than the men in some respects.

16 And they shall covenant that they shall obey with will-
ingness the laws of their husband as long as he is in accor-
dance with the laws of God.

17 And they also must be placed under covenant that they
will teach unto their children the laws of God according to
that which has been given, and to the best of their ability.

18 They shall also accept all who do enter their husband's
family as brothers, sisters, mothers, fathers, wives and
children, that their eternal inheritance be assured.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 63

**Revelation received November 27, 1980
And Thereafter as Designated
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye have neglected the responsibility that ye have
in setting an example for My people, for ye have not yet
moved to the United States as I have commanded you on
several occasions.

2 Nevertheless, ye shall tarry in Cardston for the present
and set up and organize the United Order in this place as a
witness to the inhabitants of this place that I am with thee,
and a testimony against them if they repent not.

3 And ye shall speedily send out the pamphlets that have
been prepared, for it must needs be that My people be
called as in the parable of the wedding supper.

4 For the wedding feast is the word of God that shall be
given in its fullness.

5 And I say unto you My son that ye shall endeavor to ac-
complish this before the new year.

6 For ye have an important mission to accomplish in the
United States that will soon require thy presence.

[November 28, 1980]

7 And the heavens were opened unto thee, and ye were
able to understand that which ye before had not under-
stood.

8 And ye were able to converse with Me, being in the
spirit, and ye thought it someone else, for ye had talked to
Me on many occasions by My Spirit and ye knew it not.

9 Nevertheless, our spirits conversed freely and ye under-
stood not the instances when we spoke, for we spoke by
the spirit, but your mind was enlightened, and when ye
awoke ye knew things ye knew not before.

10 For these things had been revealed to you while you
were in the spirit and when you awoke, ye knew.

11 And this has been shown unto you that ye may believe.

12 The conversation ye remember is this: I the Lord God
asked two questions: what is ordinary politics (politics of
man) and again, what is personal politics (politics of
God)?

13 And ye remember that ye answered these questions
correctly, yet ye cannot now remember the answers ye
gave.

14 Nevertheless, the answers will come to you again and

be a testimony that indeed our conversation did take place.

15 For I am the LORD and do make My will known to My
chosen by whatever means they are able to stand.

16 And when men become truly righteous and have de-
veloped an open mind to My will, and accomplish My
will, I come and sup with them and do surround them
with righteous spirits, that the knowledge of these right-
eous spirits be made available to them.

17 For have I not said that when two or more are gath-
ered together in My name, there will I be also?

18 And I will teach the righteous, howbeit they may not
always remember My presence and when I did instruct
them, for it was in the spirit that they were instructed and
not in the flesh.

19 For if a man or woman steal, lie, commit adultery, or
bear false witness, I say unto you these be not the sins, but
the results of the former sin which already hath taken
place, which is a rebellious heart.

20 For the sins are not the actions, but are the rebellious-
ness and stiffneckedness which precedes the evil acts.

21 For is this not the example of the repentant publican
who beat upon his chest and said, "Forgive Me LORD, for I
am a great sinner", for he had committed many evil acts,
but yet he had not closed his heart to the truth and was
forgiven.

22 And the Pharisee who knelt beside him said, "LORD, I
am glad that I am not like this publican and sinner." Be-
hold, this man committed not the acts yet received not for-
giveness, for his heart was closed to the truth.

23 Who then was the greater sinner?

24 Nevertheless, those who open their hearts and accept
truth, yet when they receive a hard commandment close
their hearts and let no further truth enter, behold they
shall lose even that which they have.

25 For those who come unto Me with a broken heart and
a contrite spirit, these are those who have opened their
heart to the truth, and they shall receive forgiveness.

26 And those who come before Me in any other way re-
ceive not forgiveness and shall eventually fail.

27 And when a man receives forgiveness, I remove from
his path the stumbling block.

28 And when a man receives not forgiveness, he remains
in the same state of darkness, condemning and persecut-
ing those who seek My kingdom.

29 Behold I say unto you, it will be easier for the lowly
Lamanite to repent than it will be for My people who have
become rebellious to the truth and have stiffnecked ways.

30 And ye say of them, "We thank God that ye have made
us not like unto them."

31 But I say unto you, are ye not worse off than them? For
ye have caused yourselves to be led by false prophets and
men who seek the glory of the world instead of My will.

32 Yea, I will pour out My wrath upon this people if they
repent not, and I will humble them that they be lower than
the lowly Lamanites, that they no longer say that they are
better than them, for I will surely purge them and scourge
them and place them in the fire of adversity and the fur-
nace of oppression, that perhaps a few repent and come
unto Me.

33 And I sent My prophet and they have heeded him not,
for their hearts are as flint and they say to themselves, "We

are the righteous of the earth", but they deceive themselves and have taken up league with the evil one.

[January 18, 1981]

34 And at the time of My servant Joseph Smith, he endeavored to teach the people and they received much but did not completely open up their hearts to receive all.

35 For I surely would have given unto them all had they but opened their hearts.

36 But the majority shouted, "It is enough", and My Spirit withdrew, being offended.

37 And because they had but part of the whole, whenever they endeavored to form the units of My kingdom, they failed, for can a builder build a house with only part of the whole plan?

38 Behold, if he endeavors to do so, many things will be left out.

39 And if he endeavors to build without the remainder of the plans, behold I say unto you, will the building be according to the plan of the architect?

40 Behold I say unto you nay, for it will contain the ideas and plans of the builder.

41 Behold, I am the architect and there is a pattern set forth from before the foundation of the earth that man must follow, otherwise they and their works shall fail.

42 And I send unto you the plan through My messenger, even the prophet, to give you My will concerning the building of the edifice, but who heedeth the messenger?

43 Behold, ye heed not My word through him, but go your own way seeking to build the edifice but not unto Me.

44 And I say unto you, all edifices not built after the pattern of the architect shall be destroyed at My coming.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 64

**Revelation received December 25, 1980
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, My Spirit hath come upon you this night and ye know not for what reason: and I say unto you that ye are under condemnation for not sending out the pamphlets as I have indicated.

2 For the members of My church must needs be warned of the impending tribulations that are about to be poured forth upon the earth.

3 And ye must make haste to warn them and ye shall solicit the help of thy family in performing this responsibility, for it must take all your efforts to accomplish this.

SECTION 65

**Revelation received January 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold I say unto you My son: thus saith the LORD unto you, yea even Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, yea even the voice of Jehovah doth speak unto you.

2 I have made men's life to extend three score years and ten, and in this time he is allotted to seek after his salvation that he may again stand in My presence from whence he came, to be judged according to the works he hath done in the flesh.

3 Of these seventy years, speaking according to the length of days, months and years of your earth, sixty of these shall he work and labor as was commanded of Adam.

4 And even as I labored to organize and prepare this earth, even the six periods of time called days, likewise ye shall work the sixty years to accomplish all that ye can to earn a living and build up your inheritance in righteousness.

5 And after ye have accomplished this ye shall rest and reap the fruits of your labors.

6 Nevertheless, ye shall not be idle in these years, but ye shall no longer be bound by the commandment given to Adam to work by the sweat of your brow to earn your living, but ye shall be free to teach, exhort and call upon the people to repent and seek righteousness.

7 If it is My will that your years are extended beyond the seventy years, ye shall continue faithful to the end that your reward may be complete.

8 And those that work little or not at all shall not be found in Zion, for they shall be cast out.

9 Each man shall be rewarded by his works, for why should a man be rewarded for that which he hath not worked for?

10 And thus shall equality be found in Zion and her stakes.

11 As to thee My son, ye have asked Me concerning the prophecy that ye will leave this existence within a five year period if no one steps forth to take especial care of thy health.

12 Behold I say unto you, this shall surely come to pass if no one will step forward.

13 Those who were called have fallen and they shall surely reap their reward.

14 If they will have it, it is My will that My maidservants Opal and Heather be called to look after thee until another be chosen, that perhaps thy days be lengthened.

15 And again ye have asked Me concerning why My Spirit resteth not upon you as greatly as in the past.

16 Behold I say unto you, that it is because there is much contention and strife in thy household that it is not oft that My Spirit can abide there.

17 And there are those that harbor unkind thoughts one toward another, which thing is displeasing to Me and My Spirit cannot abide.

18 Ye shall make haste to repair your house and I will make it financially possible for thee to move soon if thou art faithful in all matters.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 66

**Revelation received February 6, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD, ye have asked Me concerning whether ye are acceptable before Me and I will give unto you a revelation.

2 Behold I say unto you, that I am well pleased with My servants William and Opal, for they have made efforts to set their own house in order and set into practice My true doctrines.

3 Nevertheless, let them beware that they incorporate not into their plans things that are not of Me, and that they study out the things that have been revealed through My prophets and do only that which I have commanded.

4 As for the others who once accepted My word and have followed their own path, behold I say unto you, ye shall know them by their works and if they do not My works others shall be raised up in their stead.

5 For if they say, "We believe" and works not follow, they are both liars and deceivers, for faith without works is dead.

6 And unto My Servant, I say unto him that he feareth men and what they can do; nevertheless, he shall abide by the laws of the land for the present for his faith is insufficient that he survive without it.

7 But the time will come when My spirit will rest upon him, if he is faithful, that he shall have power given unto him to accomplish many things for the upbuilding of My kingdom. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 67

**Revelation received March 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye have neglected to take pen in hand and heed My Spirit, for there are many things that I have to reveal unto this people that are necessary for their salvation and for their knowledge and understanding.

2 For ye are Mine oracle and mouthpiece, and because of thy faithfulness, thou hast been given this responsibility and behold I have given you this authority and none can take it from you.

3 For many desire this gift and it flees from them because they desire it for their own use and pleasure.

4 And some take strong herbs, which for a time give them a feeling of power and strength, but when it is diminished they are left alone and have no power.

5 For the power of the Spirit is obtained by faith and works and obedience to My laws and all other ways failleth.

6 For I trieth those I love in the fire of adversity and those who are faithful shall be given the righteous desires of their hearts, for they seek it for others sakes and not for their own.

7 And some receive a spirit, but not of Me, and it leadeth

them into forbidden paths.

8 And when it hath brought them nigh unto destruction they are left unto their own, and they see their folly and there is much weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth.

9 For they seek to have glory unto themselves and seek not after My glory.

10 And thus they are enticed by evil spirits which appear as spirits of light and thus they are deceived.

11 Oh! My heart pines for those that are fallen of Israel, who seek after their own counsel and say in their hearts, "I am a great one in God's eyes." For I say unto you, unless they humbleth themselves and shed off their proud heart, they shall perish.

12 Howbeit they say, "We are not proud", but their pride is hidden under a mantle of feigned humility, but in their hearts they desire the head.

13 What ye have thought concerning the Negro is correct, for when I brought Adam into the garden of Eden, behold he named all of the animals that were created including the "beast of the field", which were the most intelligent of all animals that were created, for they did walk upright as a man doeth and had the power of speech.

14 Adam and his posterity were given dominion over all creatures God had prepared for them including these beasts, or the beasts of the field.

15 But Cain, Adam's son, seeing their intelligence became confederate with them and instead of having dominion over them became equal with them, subjecting himself to them.

16 Behold I say unto you, Adam was My son and I gave him dominion over all living creatures that had been created according to the pattern of all things in the six periods of time called days.

17 For I created all things that they be subject unto him, including the "beasts of the field", made in the form of man yet having the soul of the beast.

18 I instructed Adam that he should not, nor any of his posterity, have sexual intercourse with these beasts, for the resulting offspring would then be like unto the beasts, yea even less than the beast.

19 And such would be a cursed race, which curse would be an eternal curse, irreversible and unalterable, being a curse by He who is eternal, even God.

20 This Cain knew, yet he chose one from among the beasts of the field to lie with her, and thus I sealed her to him as according to law, and forbade him to take unto himself any from the seed of Adam to wife.

21 Cain's countenance fell, and he rebelled against My word in this matter, for he desired his sister to wife who was promised unto righteous Abel.

22 And for this reason he slew Abel, believing that in the disappearance of righteous Abel, Adam would surely give the damsel unto him as wife in spite of My curse.

23 But behold I revealed the evil act unto Adam and forbade him to give her unto Cain because of the evil work that he had done.

24 And I promised Adam at that time that I would raise up another in Abel's stead for the damsel to marry.

25 Cain was cast out of the society of man, and he was cursed in that his posterity would forever have a dark skin and would become servants of servants, even that they

would both bow to man and the beast also, even the Negro whom I had blessed according to the earth, yet forbade him from ever holding the priesthood which was reserved for the pure seed of Adam alone.

26 Nevertheless, when the seed of Abel shall come forth among the children of men in the latter days, even the righteous seed, and they become a numerous host, behold, those of the seed of Cain who hath been faithful shall I give unto them a portion of the priesthood, but not all.

27 Unto the pure Negro, they cannot hold the priesthood, worlds without end, for they need not the priesthood to perform their duties upon the earth.

28 The seed of righteous Abel cannot come forth until Zion be established.

29 At the time of the flood, when My servant Noah did build the ark according to My instructions, behold there were but eight souls who had not corrupted themselves with the fares of the world, even Noah and his wife, his three sons and their wives.

30 Nevertheless, Ham being otherwise a righteous man desired a descendant of Cain to wife, and because of this he perpetuated the curse in the land.

31 When they gathered together the animals and the beasts of the field to take with them in the ark, behold they chose of every clean animal eight in number, and as the beasts of the field were clean, they chose eight of these who were willing to come to attend them in the ark.

32 Behold I say unto you, that there is no curse upon the Negro race, only when it is mixed with that of the seed of Adam does a curse occur.

33 For the Negro are a noble and intelligent race, being blessed in all manner of material gifts, as artisans, and fine artificers, and in the manufacturing of all manner of useful items, and for labor in the town and in the field, for the benefit of man.

34 For this was the plan of creation, that they would be blessed as a people if they would heed the word of God concerning them.

35 There was no need for this race to receive the priesthood, for it had no use or place in their lives, being reserved for the seed of Adam only.

36 This is the knowledge of the seed of Cain and his posterity in all his generations, and how he was led by the adversary to disobey My commandments, and how he fell from that which could have been his because of his evil acts, and how he and his race corrupted the earth to where a cleansing was necessary, even the flood, that this evil be destroyed from the face of the earth.

37 Behold I say unto you, that even a greater evil is upon the face of the earth today, for there are all manner of churches upon the face of the earth, and My holy doctrines which I have revealed unto man have been corrupted in every way that they resemble even the beasts and the mixture of seeds that were brought about through the instrumentality of Cain in the days before the flood.

38 As I destroyed this evil from the earth at that time by the waters, so also shall I surely destroy the wicked at this time by the brightness of My coming, even by fire.

39 I make an end of speaking unto My Servant, I am Alpha and Omega, even the beginning and the end. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 68

Revelation received April 24, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

My son, what you have considered concerning the lamb is correct, for when I placed Adam upon the earth he was commanded to give the firstborn of his flocks and the first-fruits of his orchards and fields, and this to signify that the firstborn of the Father, even Mine only Begotten, would come in the meridian of time to be a sacrifice for the sins of the people.

2 And even so do I require this of My people at this time, for the time is even at the doors when money shall be of little or no value, and there shall be value only in the material goods.

3 And it is important that My people shall be free of debt, that no claim can be made upon their properties in the perilous times to come, for these times are even at the doors, even as I have before told unto thee.

4 And My people must needs gather together in Boise for the present, that they become strong and their prayers ascend up before Me to be heard and heeded.

5 But the adversary seeketh to divide, that My people be scattered, that their prayers be ineffectual.

6 Behold I say unto you, that I am pleased with the efforts of My servants William and Opal, for they have carried the workload upon their shoulders, and have carried it off; and I am pleased with their efforts in sending forth the pamphlets as a warning voice to My people that the sins of these people lie no longer upon you.

7 And My Servant shall lift up his voice as opportunities present themselves to expound the doctrines of the kingdom unto those who will listen as I have before commanded him, that men will be left without excuse.

8 Those who lift up their heel against My Servant lift up their heel against Me also, and shall reap their reward.

9 For if a man hireth another to work for him to perform a given task, will not this man back up the decisions of the man he hireth?

10 So also will I support those whom I call and appoint, and those that hate thee hate Me, and those that shun thee, shun Me, and those that persecute thee, persecute Me saith the LORD.

11 For I have appointed thee and called thee to be a prophet unto these people, and as they have ignored thee, so also shall I ignore their pleas in the day of visitation.

12 For they call upon Me with their lips, but they know Me not, for they seek after the things of the earth, and not My will saith the LORD.

13 And they shall be left without root or branch if they repent not, and they shall seek comfort from Me and find it not.

14 And then shall they marvel and lose faith, for I will not heed their prayers, for they heard Me not when I called to them by My Servant, whom I called and appointed, but sought after those that spoke pleasant things to them, praising them for their works, which works are putrid before My face.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 69

Revelation received July, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

Thus saith the LORD: Behold, I say unto you, ye have My revelations through My prophets Joseph Smith, John Taylor, and Wilford Woodruff.

2 Behold, ye know that they did receive revelation; and ye have them before you, and ye know by My Spirit that they are true. And ye have also the revelations of Mine ancient prophets, and ye know that they are also from Me; yet many have been doctored by the willful acts of men.

3 And ye know this by the voice of My Spirit, which is the still small voice.

4 And this Spirit shall guide you in all your decisions concerning the correctness of any revelation, whether it be of Me or from any other source.

5 For if a revelation is from Me, it shall bring comfort to the righteous and rebuke the wicked.

6 It shall instruct, guide, and direct those who desire to live My commandments, or it shall give instructions to the individual that will guide that person to the eternal worlds.

7 Yea, and the prophecies it contains shall surely come to pass.

8 Without this Spirit, the person is left to his own to kick against the pricks.

9 Such are those who disobey My word through the prophet.

10 Behold, there is not one, no, not one who does not now fear to keep all My commandments.

11 For disobedience bringeth damnation, offending the guiding Spirit until repentance intercedes and restores.

12 For I am a merciful God; otherwise none could stand.

13 Where are a people to do My will? Behold, I have looked in vain; therefore, I must bring about circumstances that will cause My people to repent, for they are drunk with the fatness of the land.

14 But I will make the fatness lean and the pleasures a hedge. And where there is prosperity there shall be poverty, and where there is security there shall be fear.

15 Would that they would heed My word in their prosperity, but pride taketh their hearts, for they think that with their own hands they have gained their prosperity.

16 Behold, all that now stands shall fail, yea, even your great banks and lending institutions, your great corporations that make of the employee a slave, yea, and the governments that support them.

17 Will ye then set up My holy order or perish?

18 Behold, I say unto you, My son, ye are but one but will yet make of thee a multitude.

19 For those who say they believe yet do nothing are liars, and those that say they believe yet heed not all My words deceive themselves and shall eventually fail.

20 Until I have a people that are willing to forsake all of Babylon, behold, I say Zion cannot be established.

21 Therefore repent, My little ones; harden not your hearts, that ye may be saved in the kingdom of your Father. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 70

Revelation received July 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

I say unto you, I give unto you a parable.

2 Behold a husbandman purchased a field and planted a garden, and the floods came and destroyed all but a small portion.

3 And the floods receded and he was able to plant some of it again, but it was not as large as at first for the ground remained in portions of the field too wet, and the season was also advanced.

4 And again the heavens were opened and the rains did come and again flooded the land and the farmer became very discouraged, for again much of what he planted was destroyed.

5 And he thought to himself, "The season is far advanced, and if I plant again will there be time for it to mature?"

6 And so he planted his seed again, howbeit it was not as large an area as even the second time he planted, and he was careful and tended the field, and weeded it well and watered it to give it the best advantage he could.

7 And it grew, but because of the short season some did not mature, but there was sufficient for his needs and the needs of his family for the hard winter.

8 But the portion that was too wet was not replanted and later the ground eventually became dry and the weeds became abundant.

9 And the husbandman said to himself, "If I allow these weeds to mature they will seed and again pollute My garden.

10 Therefore I must purchase equipment to kill these weeds, for they have grown exceedingly large."

11 He went therefore, and purchased equipment and he worked diligently and tilled and made bare.

12 Behold I say unto you, I the LORD am the husbandman; the earth is the field; and what say ye of this parable?

13 For I have seeded and few have heard My voice for the floods of the deceitful one have come and destroyed the majority of that which was seeded.

14 And again I came and did seed, and again the floods did come and destroy again that which was planted.

15 Yet I say unto you, I will seed again even though the season is well advanced, that perhaps I will gain some unto Myself, to store up in My storehouse.

16 But I will separate the good from the evil, gathering the righteous unto one place; and I will nurture them and care for them, and they shall bear fruit.

17 And the residue of My garden I shall utterly destroy, for they shall not again pollute My field.

18 And all those that are left in Babylon, who heed not My voice and gather not to the places appointed, shall be destroyed with the wicked.

19 For I did call My servant Joseph Smith, and through him I planted the seed of truth, and few were faithful in his generation.

20 And again I did call My servant John Koyle and the truth through him did cause some to repent, yet few did

survive.

21 But I say unto you, I will plant again, yea even a small garden by the hand of My Servant whom I have chosen, but that which I now plant will I carefully weed and protect.

22 For I will surely separate them by a great sifting and setting in order, and it shall survive until I come to take it to Myself. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 71

**Revelation received September 22, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD. Behold I say unto you that I am angry at those who say they love Me yet heed none of the words that I have before commanded them.

2 And now they desire more revelation yet disregard that which they have already received.

3 Behold I say unto you, they are like the man who said, "I will go" and went not.

4 And some who say now, "I will not go", will eventually repent and be fruitful unto Me; therefore, can man judge man?

5 Behold I say unto you, nay. For he knoweth not his heart neither can he know his intent for such is known unto Me, saith the LORD.

6 Behold I am with thee continually in this work and all that thou hast done shall surely not be forgotten.

7 And now I say unto you, write unto My servant Quayle and present to him My plan which I shall show unto thee, that perhaps he will repent and turn unto Me and help thee in this matter.

8 But behold, who will listen to My servants when those whom they call have an overabundance of goods, and they are comfortable in their houses?

9 What must I do to cause My people to repent? Must I take from them their luxuries and comforts and fine apparel, and even humble them to the earth? Then will they heed My word?

10 Behold I say unto you, it is better for a man to come before Me in his prosperous circumstances than when he is humbled by the wrath of Mine anger, for his faith is then based upon love rather than fear.

11 Such will receive a much greater reward in My kingdom.

12 Nevertheless, My heart is open to all men if they truly repent, even if it is because of what they suffer.

13 Behold, I have much more to say unto this people by way of instruction and doctrine, until they have all truth and stand before Me naked, or in other words, without excuse.

14 For now is the time for some of the prophecies made through the instrumentality of My servant John Koyle to come to pass.

15 For it is My will that the stockholders in this mine known as the "Relief Mine", shall gather together and commence to instigate a financial institution based upon

true principles, and not upon the precepts of men.

16 For until all things are one, such an institution is necessary to unite My people and prepare them to live the United Order after My holy order, and unite themselves into one.

17 For those who are not one are not Mine.

18 And it is My will that man shall not charge for the use of his surplus monies, for such is usury and an abomination unto Me.

19 And all who will not come under this order are in danger of being left in Babylon and of the burnings.

20 Behold, ye have asked Me how the bank will survive the coming calamities.

21 Behold I say unto you, it will survive only if you do what I say concerning the matter, and that only after a severe testing of your faith which will separate the wheat from the chaff, shall it be saved on this wise.

22 Each one who has placed their surplus monies and properties in these institutions and have entered into and taken unto them the covenants of My most holy order, behold, their money and values will be redeemable in gold as follows.

23 One ounce of gold for every \$100.00 or value thereof that has been placed into the common fund, and for every Relief Mine share 10 ounces of gold.

24 This shall be done only as fast as the gold can be mined and minted.

25 Those who have entered into the covenants first shall be the first to be redeemed and those who have entered at a later date being the second to be redeemed, all in order according to their date of entry into the order – that all may be in accordance with My law which is just and equitable.

26 And no man shall consider their wealth their own, but shall make their surplus properties available to others entering the order according to their worthiness and faithfulness and honesty.

27 For no dishonest man shall be allowed to borrow monies from the common fund, for such will but squander and waste these monies and be lost and bring Zion into jeopardy; and none shall profit thereby.

28 Howbeit, they can use what they must for their own needs and for their family or families.

29 Nevertheless, if they begin to covet their surplus monies and use it for the lifting up of their pride and self-indulgence they shall be expelled from the order, for they have lost the Spirit and have become greedy and covetous.

30 And they shall be given that with which they entered, their properties and monies in common currency, but not the gold, for they entered the order without the gold, therefore they shall leave without it, for it can be used only for the upbuilding of My kingdom.

31 Yet I will reveal more concerning this matter, but ye have sufficient for the moment.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 72

**Revelation received November 14, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD unto His prophet. Behold, if they heed not My will through thee, I will release them and give their charge to others who will heed My voice.

2 For I say unto you, if I can release the heads of the church, which I will surely do in Mine own due time, so also can I release the board of directors of the Relief Mine.

3 For will I not set My house in order beginning at the head?

4 For I will not release the riches of the earth to a people who are not organized according to My will.

5 For if I release these riches now, they will be but laid waste and destroyed.

6 For when I have a people prepared and living all My laws, then can I pour out My blessings upon them and not until.

7 For I say unto you, are men wiser than God?

8 Yet when they have a project to accomplish do they not gather together good men whom they can trust and organize them each one in his order and with his responsibilities so that the project be accomplished according to their wishes?

9 Behold, ye must gather together as I have commanded and set up the United Order among you.

10 And if ye heed not My will, I will find another people who will, for I will not cause My will to be mocked.

11 For if ye are ashamed of My servants, ye are ashamed of Me, and behold I will be ashamed of thee at the day of visitation. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 73

**Revelation received December 17, 1981
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, ye shall say unto My servant Robert² that I have heard his prayers and they are acceptable unto Me.

2 Yet he hath not yet repented of all his sins, for those who seek to enter My kingdom without repentance deceive themselves and will be overcome and fail.

3 Therefore, he shall repent of his sins and then present himself before Me, and behold My Spirit shall come upon him and he shall know that his sacrifice is acceptable.

4 Behold he has asked thee concerning the area where he now lives, whether it be a place of gathering, and I say unto you that it is a choice land.

5 Nevertheless, those who do now reside there, and others, have corrupted the land and it must needs be cleansed first of its filthiness.

6 And Mine elect must needs be gathered to the places appointed wherein they shall be safe when My destroying angel shall pass over.

7 And I now call upon Mine elect, for they shall hear My

voice and do My will; nevertheless, they must beware lest they be deceived.

8 The places I have appointed, I have appointed, and there are none other at the present, for even at these places none are yet gathered; and if none are gathered and My judgments come, will not all be destroyed?

9 Yet I will gather Mine elect from the four quarters of the earth as I have promised.

10 Yet I will give you more concerning the United Order, for when ye gather ye shall be under this order, or ye are not Mine.

11 For many now do reside in Cardston and other places of gathering yet are not under this order, therefore, they are not Mine.

12 For when they enter the order they shall further covenant that they shall gather to the places appointed, and this that they be not destroyed along with the wicked.

13 For they who gather, yet enter not the order are not of Me.

14 For My sheep know My voice, and My sheep are the lost tribes of Israel, and Ephraim is My firstborn and shall be gathered first.

15 Yet I am merciful to all those who repent and come unto Me.

16 And again I say unto you, that it is the responsibility of each family to teach their children the true principles that have been revealed, and they shall not leave this responsibility to another.

17 For the Sunday School was set up for the purpose of teaching those whose parents had neglected this matter, and according to My laws these children should have been given unto others.

18 For when a parent neglects this matter he has lost the right to these children, and under My law they shall be given unto others.

19 Yet if the parents are ignorant, they shall be taught by the School of the Prophets if they are willing until they are familiar with and able and willing to live My laws and to teach these laws to their children.

20 If they are not willing they shall not enter into the order, nor be part of My kingdom.

21 The Sunday School was set up because the law of adoption was done away with, and they knew not what else to do.

22 And thus it is that when the people reject part of My law they set up laws of their own device, believing they are wiser than their God.

23 Thus they begin to rely on the arm of flesh, and are weakened in their faith and are ready to be deceived even by the great deceiver.

24 And thus he leads them carefully down to hell.

25 And some have asked concerning the baptism of Adam, which record is contained in the book called the Pearl of Great Price.

26 And behold, it is because of the hardness of their hearts that they ask this, for they seek to find fault with the word that ye have received.

27 And they are like unto Laman and Lemuel and seek to find excuses not to accept My word through thee that they may discredit thee and excuse themselves from living all My commandments.

28 Yet I will explain this to them that perhaps they will see the pit the adversary has prepared for them and repent.

29 For I say unto you, that it was not the Holy Ghost that lifted him up and baptized him, but it was My Spirit or power that did this thing that he fulfill all righteousness.

30 It was preparatory to his being ordained to the office of the Holy Ghost which fell upon him at that time, which ordination he received from his Father who performed this responsibility upon the earth where he dwelt.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 74

**Revelation received January 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, ye have asked Me why ye have not received wives as ye have been promised that ye may raise up a righteous generation.

2 Behold I say unto you, that there are few on this earth prepared for My kingdom which is of the celestial, and even ye are not yet prepared for this responsibility.

3 Therefore, ye must needs be more diligent in preparing for this, and place into practice those laws which ye have already been given, yea even to the setting up of My kingdom that laws may be brought forth that will enable all who so desire to keep all of My commandments.

4 For until this government is established those who desire to keep all of My commandments will be thwarted in their efforts because of the lack of understanding among the people.

5 And these laws shall be revealed to thee from time to time as ye are able to receive them.

6 Nevertheless, some are contained in My holy writ but contain errors of men.

7 Yet ye shall endeavor to keep all the commandments ye are able, and to teach these laws unto all those whom I shall reveal to thee, both men and women.

8 And unto the women I have given the sign and witness, for this identifyeth the true seed of Israel.

9 For none who are not of the house of Israel and of the chosen seed shall receive this sign, for it is given unto My people only.

10 Yet none of the women have stepped forth who are willing to keep all of My commandments, except My maidservants Barbara and Opal, and even they understand not all that is required of them and they hesitate in their deliberations.

11 For a woman must be obedient in all things to be found worthy to bear the chosen race.

12 Yet I have decreed in My heart that I will bring forth this generation that will keep all of My commandments, even if they learn obedience by what they suffer.

13 For it is the woman's responsibility to teach the children the gospel, and it is the man's responsibility to teach the woman, that all things be in order.

14 If the wives accept not the teachings and continually

resist the truth they will not raise up unto Me this choice generation, for the children they bear will continue on in the ways of the world.

15 Ye shall cast them off, for they are good for nothing.

16 If ye cast them not off they will bind thee with great fetters because of the law which protects the acts of the wicked and maketh the desires of the righteous come to naught.

17 The women who make not a diligent effort to learn the laws and teach them to their children, their children shall be taken from them and given to another.

18 For the failure of both men and women to heed My will in this respect hath resulted in My whole footstool to be polluted.

19 For they have set up Sunday schools to take the place of this, taking the responsibility from those God hath commissioned.

20 For in this lies their salvation, for if others perform their duties, shall they not also reap the reward?

21 For they pin their salvation on another's sleeve and expect the reward thereof. Such is not the order of heaven.

22 And a sign and a witness shall not be given unto a woman until she repents, and when she repents My Spirit cannot be restrained for it is her right.

23 And if she receives a witness and later turns from it because of sin and the fear of being ridiculed, behold I say unto you, she shall be turned over to the adversary that perhaps she may learn by what she suffers.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 75

**Revelation received January 13, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold I say unto you My son. Before My kingdom shall be found in its fullness upon the earth, the wicked must needs be destroyed, for they prevent it now from being formed.

2 And until the government of the United States is fallen and desolate, the kingdom of God cannot be fully established.

3 Nevertheless, ye are required to organize those things necessary for the gathering of those who desire to be gathered at this time.

4 And this ye shall do without noise that thy enemies not come upon you and destroy you.

5 And all those who gather not out shall be destroyed, for all the coasts of this nation shall be laid waste, and all the great cities thereof shall be utterly destroyed even from one coast unto another; and few there be that will live and survive the calamities of that day.

6 And ye shall set up the School of the Prophets first, for from it cometh all truth and authority upon the face of the earth, and from it shall go forth the power to set all things aright, both temporally and spiritually.

7 And I appoint My son Robert to be the head of the School of the Prophets.

8 And he may choose counselors as needs be until there are six, and they must be proven men and true.

9 And if they will have it at this time ye shall call as counsellors: William, Lee, Eugene, Heber, Robert² and Kenneth if he will have it and if he repents of his unbelief.

10 And unto Robert², I say unto him, that he shall preach repentance unto all people in the place where he now lives that will come together and prepare themselves to move to Cardston.

11 And they shall not come in haste, but yet the time is short, and they shall sell their properties and goods in that place and obtain the best possible advantage.

12 And they shall unite their goods under the United Order and locate themselves in this area, and they shall come as a company that their burden be light.

13 And they shall organize according to the existing laws.

14 Yet they shall be the beginning of My kingdom and Zion in that place if they will have it and come under the covenants that have been revealed unto My Servant, setting up the School of the Prophets and organizing the United Order with a financial institution according to My laws.

15 And they shall teach their families, and all others that shall come to them, all the truths that they have learned.

16 They shall teach all men also that they may become a light that shineth in darkness.

17 And I say unto My servant Kenneth, that he shall teach his family the truths which he hath learned and if he hath doubt concerning any doctrine he shall come before Me and I will confirm by My Spirit these laws I have given through My Servant.

18 And he shall teach his daughters concerning the signs, that they make no covenant with others that is not by a sign, and witnessed by My Holy Spirit.

19 And if they make covenants that are not by Me or by My word, or in other words, by revelation, they shall not have the promises as mentioned in section 132 of the *Doctrine and Covenants*. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 76

**Revelation received March 9, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, for ye are My son; yea, I am well pleased that ye have set up My school, for it is now established and no man can take it except ye commit transgression.

2 Yet even then there were some that feared, and My Spirit fled.

3 Nevertheless My Spirit bore witness that I was well pleased with thy efforts, for it is in fulfillment of prophecy and in accordance with My laws and statutes.

4 Ye have thought what is correct, whether ye shall perform all things each time ye meet including the washing of feet, and I say unto you, it is correct that this should be done each time.

5 For did not I command Mine apostles of olden time that they should wash each others feet? And this ye shall do also, a different one taking the lead each time.

6 Ye shall say as ye perform this ordinance, calling the person by name,

"I wash thy feet as a token that I am a servant of the Lord Jesus Christ and by this authority pronounce ye clean from the blood of this generation."

7 All in agreement shall raise up their voice and say, "Amen".

8 As ye learn the doctrines of the kingdom in this school, ye shall teach your family and all others who come to thee for instruction in these doctrines, that ye be as a leaven in the loaf, not fearing men, but having authority from Me.

9 For ye have been called by the spirit of revelation and set aside by Mine holy priesthood and then therefore what more authority need ye have?

10 Ye shall teach in this school the wise use of thy possessions, yea even the properties and monies that come into thy hands.

11 For as in all things the wise use of properties and monies hath become corrupted.

12 For instead of My people becoming self-sufficient and capable of looking after their families in both times of plenty and in times of poverty, nigh unto all would be destitute and would suffer much if the calamities came upon them.

13 For they have false faith, thinking that perhaps manna shall be sent from heaven to feed them.

14 Behold I say unto you, they are fools, the blind being led by the blind, and they shall die for their inability to see and do what I have these so many times commanded them, to gather together to the places of refuge that they be not destroyed with the wicked.

15 But ye have placed your faith in the false prophets who guide ye not aright, and ye place yourselves as targets of the wicked, and ye shall be the first to reap the wrath of Mine indignation and the whirlwind when the calamities come upon you.

16 And few there be that will escape Babylon, and your little ones shall be run through and your mighty ones be smitten and your women ravished.

17 Then ye will know, in that day that ye have been deceived, and ye shall cry out and there will be none there to hear thy supplication and to put forth their hand to help thee.

18 For ye have set aside the counsel of the righteous, and have disregarded the words of My servants whom I have sent, and ye have reaped your reward. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 77

**Revelation received March 20, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, be not discouraged, for all these experiences ye pass through are for your own good and instruction that ye may learn wisdom.

2 Ye have been troubled concerning My servant and maidservant William and Opal I say unto you, be not troubled, for they are faithful to Me in spite of their errors.

3 And ye are somewhat to blame in this matter, for ye sent not the revelations to them and thus ye have been disobe-

dient in this matter and have incurred some of My wrath in that ye felt not the Spirit in abundance as before. And ye have feared they would be angry at thee.

4 Yet what matter if they be angry? It is not thy word but Mine, and will not their anger then be directed at My word, howbeit it came through thee?

5 Why then do ye fear, for I will bear thee up that ye will be able to withstand the anger of all men if ye abide by My word.

6 Yet what I have said, I have said, and all who disregard My word through My Servant will lose the guidance of My Spirit and be turned over to the buffetings of the adversary until he repents.

7 Therefore, send the before mentioned revelations to them along with this revelation.

8 For I give unto no man the blessings of the kingdom unless he makes an effort to obtain them.

9 For a man must desire the kingdom at all costs, otherwise he shall fail.

10 For a slothful servant shall not reap the same reward as one who sacrifices all for My name's sake.

11 Behold My son, I am not a God of concession nor a God of compromise.

12 I reward a man only when he has sacrificed all for My name's sake, how else then can he overcome all things?

13 If he is taken in a snare over a small matter, how then can he survive the more severe testing, even of a broken heart and a contrite spirit?

14 Thus I strip a man of all that he has, that perhaps he will repent.

15 Yet will he learn by it? I say unto you, he will not humble himself because his pride be in his way.

16 What more then can I do, for a man must seek after righteousness with all his heart to obtain it, for it can be obtained in no other way.

17 Some say they love Me with all their heart, yet make Me their enemy by blocking out the Spirit of truth, for they really love darkness rather than the truth and light of the gospel.

18 And ye have asked Me concerning the book ye have read (*The Richest Man in Babylon*). I say unto you, it containeth true principles, which if practiced in righteousness and within the framework of the United Order and My kingdom, bringeth forth temporal salvation, but if practiced in unrighteousness they are of no worth.

19 Nevertheless it has many errors in doctrine, for it says that ye can make gain by charging interest on thy money.

20 Behold I say unto you, this is not a correct principle, yet many other principles are surely true and applicable.

21 And I say unto you that it is good that ye study this book and other works concerning the proper use of properties, goods and monies, and teach it as a course in the School of the Prophets that My servants be not ignorant in these matters.

22 For because of ignorance in the use of these things much contention arose in the early Church, causing many to fall.

23 And ye know it has caused the fall of many in this day, and many in My church are encumbered in debt which is like a millstone about their neck.

24 And for this reason ye shall set up the United Order,

that this burden be lifted from the necks of those who are willing to keep My laws. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 78

**Revelation received April, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant. Behold I am Alpha and Omega, who was and is and will continue worlds without end, who doth speak to men by the still small voice, and doth speak and say unto all men who will listen and hear and do that which I commandeth.

2 And if he doth seek with all his heart, for in no other way shall he find it, unless it be by a contrite spirit and a heart that is broken, for in no wise can these truths be written on the heart of man in any other way.

3 And this I say unto you concerning the seed of Abel who was a man of righteousness, that it was promised unto him that his posterity should not come forth until Zion again be established.

4 For in this way, and in this way only, will a people be prepared to bring forth these choice spirits.

5 Behold I say unto you, My maidservants Barbara and Opal deceive themselves in thinking that their children are of this choice lineage.

6 For it is not so, for it will not come about until I have a people willing to keep all of My commandments.

7 Yet if they teach them aright and repent fully and follow My servants, they may yet, through their children, begin to bring forth this generation.

8 And it is My will that all heed these words, yet few do, and even yet these stumble because of their weaknesses.

9 For these choice spirits I cannot release because of the promises.

10 For if ye take a clean vessel and place it among filth, ere long will it not also become contaminated with this filth, becoming also good for nothing?

11 For this reason must I bring forth and establish My Zion, that a place be prepared for these choice spirits that they be not corrupted by the filth of Babylon.

12 Then when a woman opens up her heart and gives it completely to a man of God, that woman opens up the sealed portion of heaven where the more righteous spirits dwell which will become the children of righteous Abel.

13 The spirits will then be released unto that family, and that family protected and hedged up unto Me, and they shall be adopted by proxy unto the family of Abel so that his posterity finally come forth.

14 Yet the seed of Cain desires this not to happen, for he doth know that it hath been decreed that they shall be servants and serve the seed of Abel forever.

15 And will not that then be just? For I am a just God and reward every man according to his works.

16 And this I say unto all men that they repent and prepare themselves in humility, preparing their minds and bodies as chosen vessels of God.

17 And ye have set up My School, for which I am well pleased.

18 And now that ye are organized ye shall set up Schools wherever ye are, and invite those who seek the truth to attend that the fulfillment of prophecy be accomplished.

19 Fear not for I am with thee.

20 And ye shall continue to make an effort to organize the United Order, and after ye have organized this ye shall receive My word as pertaining to the kingdom of God.

21 And this ye shall establish also after it has been revealed to you how it should be accomplished.

22 And when ye have done this, the time will shortly come when My church will be prepared and cleansed and My house set in order. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 79

**Revelation received July, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye have asked Me concerning prayer and behold I shall answer thee concerning this matter.

2 For it must needs be that continual prayer to your Father in Heaven be the practice of all those who desire to enter into My kingdom.

3 For without this ye shall fall into temptation and be lost.

4 And those who say they need not pray deceive themselves and shall be overcome and shall lose the Spirit.

5 And when ye pray ye shall not multiply words as the hypocrites and those who pray to be heard by men, but ye shall pray with a sincere heart, praying only for those things that edify and benefit the righteous.

6 And ye shall not pray for the wicked except that they repent, for their reward is with them if they repent not.

7 And ye shall pray both in public and in private when ye are prompted by My Spirit, and ye shall pray for the forgiveness of your sins, even for your rebelliousness, and for the blindness of your eyes and for your ignorance, for these all prevent thee from receiving the fullness of My Spirit.

8 And ye shall pray without guile or deceit and think not of reward but only to help your fellow men.

9 And when ye have perfected prayer, My Spirit will attend thee and guide thee in what to ask and what to refrain from asking and then shall your prayers begin to be answered, for they shall be with faith without wavering.

10 Your prayers have not always been in this manner.

11 And when two or more of you are gathered together in My name, ye shall pray according to My Spirit and I shall hear thy petition, for where two or more are gathered thus, there shall I be also.

12 And I have heard thy righteous prayers against the wicked who have placed themselves at the head, and woe unto them if they repent not, for My vengeance is about to be poured out upon their heads without measure.

13 The foolish cry, "All is well", but I say unto you there is nothing that is well in Zion, for all have sinned a great sin, for they have all been led astray by false prophets who say, "We hear" but hear not and say, "We see" but see not.

14 They have been led by the lying spirit which says scatter and sit still, that they be destroyed with the wicked, but

the righteous Spirit saith, gather together to those places appointed.

15 Behold I say unto you, gather together the revelations ye have received and prepare them that they be published so that others may understand My will concerning them, and realize that a great work is about to be performed – to gather My people to the places appointed.

16 And begin to send out My revelations to other lands and places beginning with those in charge, even the stake presidents and their counselors, the bishops and their counselors and those who have authority given them that they all be warned of the calamities to come.

Even so Amen.

SECTION 80

**Revelation received July or August 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye have inquired of Me concerning places of refuge.

2 Behold I your LORD say unto you that if a man build a place of refuge and it be not unto Me and by My word and according to the pattern designated by Me, that man buildeth in vain, for it shall be destroyed along with the wicked.

3 For if a man build a house and giveth the plan to the builder, and the builder buildeth not according to the plan and maketh it entirely different than what the man desired, will not the man be angry with the builder, and take him to court and recover the cost of the house?

4 For some will say, "We will build a place of refuge, and it will be thus and thus, and we will fulfill what God has commanded."

5 Behold I say unto you, I shall have no part of them, for they build according to the dictates of their own imagination.

6 And when the time comes, their works shall show their foolishness before man, and they shall be ashamed, being exposed.

7 And behold I say unto you, some regard not sacred things, and when something is dedicated unto Me, pollute it.

8 Behold such places must be cleansed and rededicated before My Spirit will again attend.

9 And some invite the wicked into sacred places, making fellowship with mockers who have disregarded that which I have commanded.

10 Ye shall not strike hands with those who mock My word, neither shall ye invite them into these places dedicated to My name.

11 Neither shall ye pollute My house by bringing into it animals, for barns and kennels can be dedicated for the habitation of these creatures, but they are not to be brought into My habitation saith the LORD.

12 For I shall have a holy and clean people, otherwise they shall be cast off, and Mine anger will be kindled against them – and they shall know it.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 81**A Prayer received by Revelation August 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Dear Father in Heaven, teach us how to pray that our prayers may be heard in heaven.

2 Impart unto us the knowledge of all good things, and place in our minds the words that we must say to enable us to have our prayers answered.

3 Impart unto us faith that when coupled with our prayers that they may be heard and heeded in the far reaches of Thy kingdom.

4 Impart unto us the full knowledge of Thy kingdom that we may establish its foundations upon the earth, that it may become on earth as it is in the heavens.

5 Banish the foolish requests of our childlike minds from us, and place in us the words of wisdom and knowledge that will enable us to become mature in our calling as thy servants, going forth with power and intelligence that will bring order from chaos, wisdom from foolishness, and intelligence from ignorance.

6 Help us to use the material wealth given unto us in the correct manner.

7 Banish entirely from our hearts our foolish wants and needs that do nothing but hamper our becoming thy spokesmen and servants. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 82**Revelation received August 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, ye have asked aright, and I will answer thee as to what ye shall do with the monies that have been given to thee.

2 Behold I say unto you, that ye shall hire someone who is knowledgeable to help thee to prepare the pamphlets for distribution.

3 For it must needs be that ye warn those who have been assigned to thee to warn.

4 The residue of the money ye shall use as ye see fit to accomplish the work on the farm that ye may place it up for sale.

5 And ye shall hire those among you first, but if it needs be that ye hire someone else, choose those who could possibly be drawn into this work that they be an asset to thee.

6 Purchase nothing from the wicked, for all that they have is cursed, for I have cursed it saith the LORD.

7 And unto you I say My son, be not deceived by those who would lead you on other paths than that which you have been called to.

8 For the adversary is working diligently to lead My servants into paths that will lead them from what I have commanded.

9 And as to temporal matters, I call some to accomplish one thing and another to accomplish another.

10 And if a man say, "I am a revelator", let him bring

forth revelation in My name, and if he say, "I am a seer", let him show that which he hath seen and translated.

11 And if a man claim these gifts and shows no proof of them, heed not the words of these men, for they are false, claiming gifts they have not. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 83**Revelation received September 15, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant: Behold, the leaders of My church have lost My holy priesthood, in that they can no longer function in it, yet they still retain it to pass unto someone worthy;

2 But this they will not do, for they believe they still retain it, even as Ham would claim it from Noah – yet he lost it because of transgression.

3 They likewise have lost it because they heeded not My commandment to reinstate the marriage laws, that the brother would take his fallen brother's wife and raise up a posterity unto him.

4 This they did not and mocked My word through thee.

5 Thus they lost My Spirit, and the spirit of the adversary did guide them into forbidden paths, even that they were made partakers in the perpetuation of murder.

6 Yea, even did they pressure the law authorities to deal with My servant John Singer; and they did lift up their hand and slew him, and his blood crieth unto Me from the ground from where he was slain.

7 Thus they have followed in the footsteps of Cain and have taken up the covenant Cain made with the black race.

8 For he promised them the priesthood through him, that he would get their favor.

9 And he married, and he took unto himself one of the daughters of the serpent (who tempted Eve to partake of the forbidden fruit) to seal this covenant; and thus he lost his priesthood.

10 For the leaders of the Church have followed the path of Cain, and thus the prophecy that ye made in the "Parable of the Pear Tree" which saith, "They shall receive the same cursing as Cain," has come to pass.

11 Are ye then not My prophet, saith the LORD?

12 Behold, there are three spirits among others that prompt men.

13 One is the spirit of lust, wherein men are drawn to women that belong not to them because of their beauty and desirability.

14 The second is the spirit which crieth peace when there is no peace, which lulleth men into believing, "All is well, yea, all is well in Zion! Yea, fear not, for the LORD is with us."

15 This spirit doth fill the chapels of the wicked, which gives them peace of mind and deceives them into thinking that they are in tune with their God, that they prepare not for the day of calamity.

16 But I say unto you that it is not the spirit of peace, which passeth all understanding, but is a spirit that lulleth them quietly down to hell.

17 The third spirit is My Spirit, which lifteth up the soul and giveth it strength and confidence, that it stand against the adversary.

18 It is the Spirit of truth that bringeth to light truth and exposeth evil.

19 Behold, it is despised by those who are led by false spirits, for it taketh away their peace and bringeth to light the reality of their own wickedness; and this they cannot bear.

20 But they soon shall be visited with the whirlwind, and their false peace shall be destroyed, leaving them naked.

21 Shall there not then be weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth?

22 These three spirits have assailed thee this day, that ye may learn the difference between that which is of Me and that which is of the adversary.

23 My Servant, after he has prepared the farm, he shall place it up for sale. And if it be so that My servant Robert² purchase it, it shall be well with him.

24 And if he is prevented from selling his farm at the moment, then I will prepare other property that he may purchase in Cardston, that he may set up the United Order when he is able.

25 Nevertheless, he shall make haste, for the time is short. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 84

**Revelation received September 23, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold I say unto you, ye shall have My servants, Robert, Eugene, Lee, Robert² and William, along with Heber, prepare lessons along the outlines you have been shown and advertise them in the local newspapers, that all may have an opportunity to understand and comprehend the truths of My gospel as it has been given to My prophets.

2 And for this ye shall charge nothing, for freely ye have received and likewise freely ye shall give.

3 But ye may charge for the books that may be required in the classes.

4 But ye are not to proselyte, but teach as people come to you.

5 For ye are not the missionary arm of Zion, but the educational arm, and unless I specifically command, ye are not called to any missionary work, except in the case of Lee who has been called to visit those who call themselves the Church of the Firstborn.

6 And this he must accomplish soon or I will choose another saith the LORD.

7 And unto My servant Scott, he has desired to accomplish many things in My name, yet he must prepare himself more diligently and repent further of his sins.

8 Yet his humility has pleased Me, and he shall be a teacher in the School of the Prophets if he shall so prepare himself and make himself pure before Me, studying and expounding the scriptures daily as he goes about his work.

9 And he shall retire early and arise early that he may study My scriptures each day and become familiar with

them that he may have My Spirit.

10 And My Servant, he shall complete the outlines to the lessons and send them out to My servant William, that they may be printed and distributed to the members of the School.

11 And as ye prepare the lessons, ye shall be led by My holy Spirit and not be led by the spirit of speculation or the spirit of criticism of Mine anointed.

12 For I will deal with them and judge them according to Mine own just laws in Mine own due time.

13 Even I make an end of speaking, even your advocate with the Father. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 85

**Revelation received November 15, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, for ye are indeed My son, for ye were ordained before you were born to be a prophet unto this people, not a prophet only but an Elias, yea even a forerunner to be as a warning voice to call the nations to repentance before the calamities come.

2 For they will surely come and none shall forestay My hand in bringing about the judgments that are about to fall upon the wicked, yea even by the sword, and by famine and by pestilence, even greater than that which befell the ancient Egyptians who heeded not My word nor My warnings.

3 And ye have had few that followed after thee, and those that have are burdened with the cares of the world.

4 Unto My servant Joseph Smith, I did give the name Gazelam, for he did truly translate the Book of Mormon from the plates My servant Moroni did give unto him.

5 And again I did call him Baurak El, for he is truly My mouthpiece for this generation, even the dispensation of the fullness of times.

6 And they have corrupted and have disregarded My word through him, and the people now believe a lie, for they would rather please the world than live My commandments, and they shall receive their reward.

7 After ye have sent out all that ye can of the pamphlets, (and ye have seen how few have heeded My voice through thee) ye shall turn unto Mine ancient covenant people and teach unto them the truths that perhaps they will repent and turn from their filthy ways and become unto Me a white and delightsome people, for such are the promises if they but repent.

8 Nevertheless, ye shall not neglect the members of My church, for many shall yet repent and be numbered among My people, yet they shall be in the minority.

9 For they are a stiffnecked people and slow to heed My voice, and because of their being like sheep, are led easily astray by false shepherds who leadeth them into the desert instead of the green pastures of My word.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 86

**Revelation received November 28, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, I am who I am, even the beginning and the last, even Jehovah, and I do speak unto you by the still small voice, and I say unto you that what ye have founded, even the School of the Prophets, is the foundation of all truth; and it is the stone that was hewn out of the mountain without hands.

2 For it is the only organization on the earth today which has not been corrupted by the hands of men, and as long as it is guided by My Spirit, it shall not fail.

3 And I have placed at the head My Servant, who has been faithful over a few things, and if he faltereth not he shall be made responsible for many things.

4 For there are many things I have yet to say unto this people.

5 And when he hath finished sending out the pamphlets to western Canada, behold he hath warned what people he can, and they are left without excuse in the day of their calamity.

6 And My servant William shall continue sending out the pamphlets to the Church leaders in all parts of the world, yea even the stake presidents and bishops.

7 And if they heed not My words, and feed not My words to the people, they shall be accountable before Me at the last day, and they shall not be guiltless.

8 And if ye do this, your garments shall be free from the blood of this generation.

9 Nevertheless, ye have not been diligent in building up the printing business, which was given to you as a stewardship, for if you had pursued this with diligence ye would have realized much profit from this enterprise, and would now have been free of debt with a surplus in the common fund.

10 Yea, ye are all under condemnation for not advertising the lessons to be given in the School, and especially My Servant who has procrastinated his time and not prepared the lessons as I have commanded him.

11 For I would have given him strength to accomplish this if he would have but made the effort.

12 Therefore, he must commence immediately and I will help him in this matter, and he must not heed the admonitions of those who would hinder him.

13 And I say unto My children, beware of pride, for it robbeth a man of sound judgment.

14 Beware of wolves in sheep's clothing who would divert thy path.

15 Beware of women who seek their own and burden thee with great fetters – for I forbid any that call themselves after My name to partake of the present marriage system of Babylon, for it is wholly abominable and taketh the dignity from Mine holy priesthood and binds with fetters hard to be broken.

16 For ye shall make covenants by My laws as contained in the scriptures ye have received.

17 And ye shall record these covenants in your own

records, and these covenants shall be binding, even that those breaking them shall be before the judgment.

18 And I make an end of speaking at this time, yet shall return and make My will known again shortly.
Even so, Amen.

SECTION 87

**Revelation received December 22, 1982
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold thus saith the LORD; ye have asked Me concerning further instructions in the formation of the School of the Prophets.

2 Behold I say unto you, the School will be endowed with the responsibility of gathering all truth, whether it be spiritual or temporal – for the responsibility of teaching all this gathered information, whether it be of physics, chemistry, the arts, mechanics; and all trades shall come under the jurisdiction of this organization.

3 And those who are called will be given the power to diligently sift the truth from the error in every instance.

4 For when My people live My laws, they cannot be held back and are entitled to all knowledge.

5 For I am not a God of the dead only, but of the living also;

6 For I shall pour out My blessings both temporally and spiritually upon My people that they will not be able to receive, if they but listen to My true prophets and heed My words through them, and do even as I command in the setting up of My Zion in this the last dispensation.

7 And again you have inquired concerning the contacting of those who have been cut off from My church because of their stand and how you will be able to contact them.

8 Behold I have sent unto you this paper naming some of My servants, and to these and others in similar circumstances your mission shall be, for by no other means can you contact them.

9 And I will call whom I will call to go with My servant Scott at a future date, and they shall go from place to place contacting My lost sheep, for these are My lost sheep, for they have for the moment no shepherd.

10 Yet if they reject the shepherd, how then will they be gathered? For a shepherd gathereth the sheep, but the wolves continually decimate the flock.

11 Yet I will gather them and they shall be Mine.

12 Yea, I say unto you, few shall find the gate and knock at the door to be let in.

13 For all seek the glory of the world and not My glory.
Even so, Amen.

SECTION 88

**Revelation received January 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Ye have asked Me, even your Savior, the structure and constitution of My holy kingdom, yea even the kingdom of God as mentioned that would come forth in these the latter days.

2 Behold I say unto you, this constitution was given unto My servant Joseph Smith Jr. and it is recorded in the archives of the Church.

3 And behold ye shall make an effort to obtain this constitution that ye make plans to organize a political organization using this constitution as a base.

4 For a beginning must be made, that when the constitution and government of the United States shall fail, those that are left will be guaranteed their freedoms under the constitution of the kingdom which must be organized.

5 For others will claim authority and force their will upon the people.

6 For the kingdom will not only guarantee that a man may worship whom he pleases, but he must also covenant that he will not force his will upon others, and allow all others, including those who desire to live the celestial laws, their freedom to do so.

7 For it has been the case in the past that wicked men have taken hold of the kingdom, and not knowing the law have prevented the elect from living My laws, thinking that they are doing man a favor, for this is indeed wickedness in high places.

8 For those who should be My champions are now Mine enemies, and there are none that doeth good, no not one.

9 And the constitution shall also guarantee that no restrictions be placed upon the School of the Prophets in the teaching of the truths of the kingdom, that truth may cover the earth as the waters cover the seas, that all men who desire to obtain this knowledge may do so without hindrance.

10 And the kingdom must be governed and guided at all times in its actions by My word which is My mind and will. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 89

**Revelation received January 25, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, I am Alpha and Omega, even the beginning and the end, even the voice of Jehovah, for I speak unto thee with a still small voice and say unto you, I did give unto My servant Joseph Smith Jr. authority to set up the Church of Jesus Christ for the latter days on April 6, 1830 – and this by My voice and by My authority and by My servant whom I did appoint according to My word, and it is Mine saith the LORD.

2 And all who rebel against it and esteem it as naught

shall repent or be destroyed.

3 For they do ignore My word concerning it and if they mock it they mock Me and if they say, "It cannot be redeemed or cleansed", they do err in doctrine and judgment and are in need of repentance, for they ignore the prophets I have sent.

4 For did not I speak through My servant Joseph saying that I would cleanse it and restore it to its pure state?

5 For I knew that wicked men would pollute it.

6 But I will stretch forth Mine arm at the time appointed and shall cause it to be cleansed, for the vessel is yet sound, but the contents are putrid before My face.

7 And did I not speak unto My servant John Koyle in visions, and did I not send unto him My servant Joseph Smith and instruct him in the manner it would be cleansed?

8 Have I not instructed My Servant in the parable of the pear tree that My church will be cleansed, and the tree pruned and gouged and dunged and cultivated by those whom I will send?

9 And those wicked men who deceive all the nations shall be exposed before all men.

10 Behold I say unto you, these things shall surely happen and none shall stay My hand, for one shall surely do this as I have promised.

11 And all those who ridicule My Servant in this matter saying that this is an impossible thing, shall see their folly and be chastised.

12 For what I the LORD have set up, let no man tear asunder, for if I will that My church be established it shall be done, and if I will that My church be destroyed it shall be done, for the church is Mine saith the LORD.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 90

**Revelation received February 5, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, I your Savior do give unto you a revelation that ye will heed in all haste, for what ye have read tonight by the hand of My servant Frank is of Me, and the commandments contained therein are valid.

2 Ye shall point out to My servant that I have already given him a commandment and a charge that he need not hesitate longer; for I have supplied the means for the fulfilling of the commandments I have given him.

3 For the priesthood organization I referred to is the school of the prophets, and he now has the men, howbeit they are few, to accomplish the work I have commanded him which he knoweth about.

4 And unto My Servant, unto whom I am speaking, as soon as he has sold his farm he shall pay off his debts and he shall first move to Boise as I have commanded previously.

5 Thus ye understood not why I commanded thee to first move to Boise, for ye knew not about the mine, therefore I could not tell you to first move there and help establish the mine at Yost, for ye knew not about it, but I your Savior knew.

6 And ye shall establish My order among you, those who have been cast out, and be an example to the world as I have indicated to My servant Frank in the communication I did give to him.

7 And if ye desire to meet at his place for the next meeting of the school, ye shall do so, but wherever My school shall meet, it must needs be that ye first dedicate the edifice wherein ye meet, otherwise your offerings unto Me are not acceptable.

8 And before ye have another meeting at the trailer in Boise, ye shall rededicate it saith the LORD, for it has been defiled by what I have indicated in a previous revelation concerning the matter.

9 For My Spirit was not in abundance at the last meeting, for ye neglected to rededicate it prior to your meeting, which ye should have done.

10 Behold, should you be commanded in all things? – for such are slothful servants.

11 And again unto My Servant, when the time comes that I will instruct you, ye shall move the school to Yost.

12 Nevertheless, ye shall purchase land if ye are able in Salem, and do so as I have commanded in section 111 of the Doctrine and Covenants. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 91

**Revelation received March 13, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Some say that it is not correct for one man to receive a revelation from Me on behalf of another, and in this they do err, for this I do that man may be humbled.

2 For I did give unto My former prophets revelations for others that they may be edified thereby.

3 For many men are not prepared to receive My revelations directly, for it would destroy them, yet they are entitled to receive these instructions through those whom I have chosen to speak to the people.

4 For those who say, "I will not receive the word of the LORD through another" are puffed up in the pride of their hearts, and have cut themselves off from My presence.

5 For I will neither speak to them direct, nor speak to them through another, for they themselves have closed the door.

6 And thus they will be turned over to the buffetings of the adversary, and if they repent not will be lost at the last day.

7 For did I not speak unto My servant Balaam through an ass, and did I not speak unto My prophet Paul through Agabus that he be warned of an impending danger?

8 And did I not speak through My servant Joseph Smith on the behalf of many, that they be edified and instructed in the paths of righteousness?

9 And all who rejected My word through the prophets rejected Me, saith the LORD.

10 And did not I instruct My servant Moses through My servant Jethro?

11 For did not Moses become lifted up in the pride of his heart, saying unto himself, "Behold, there is none like unto

Moses, for did not God speak unto Me face to face? And did I not by the raising up of My right arm waste the Egyptians? And did I not take up My rod and with it divide the waters of the Red Sea, and cause all the children of Israel to pass through unharmed, and after all had passed through in safety, the waters did return and destroyed the Egyptian army? And after they were entered into the wilderness and thirsted, did not I smite the rock with My rod and did not the waters of the deep gush forth?"

12 And because he boasted in his own strength, did not I withdraw My Spirit from him until he repented and gave the glory unto whose glory it belongeth?

13 For he did none of these things of his own self, but received the power to do these things by the power of My word.

14 And when a man boasteth in his own strength, behold I say unto you, My Spirit withdraws, and that man is left unto his own, to kick against the pricks.

15 And if I give a man a calling, and that man is lifted up in the pride of his heart because of his calling, behold the Spirit is withdrawn, and if he repents not he shall lose that calling, and it shall be given unto another.

16 Behold, did not I give unto My servant John a calling, and did not he rebel against My servant, and was he not left unto his own?

17 Did not I give unto My servant Joseph a calling, and because of pride did he not fall?

18 I the LORD am no respecter of persons, for when men open their hearts to receive My word, behold I pour out My blessings upon them.

19 And if a man hardens his heart against Me or My servants, it is the same, behold I withdraw My Spirit, until that man repents.

20 For when a man boasts in his own strength, and gives not the glory unto whose right it is, behold that man is in danger.

21 It is the nature of man, as soon as he is given a little authority, his desire is to dominate his fellow men.

22 This is not My way nor can be, but it is the way of the adversary, and unless these men repent, they shall be cast off no matter what their calling, for none such shall enter My kingdom.

23 And again ye have asked concerning the man "like unto Moses" and how he shall be known.

24 Behold I say unto you, although the man Moses was called by My voice, and I did speak unto him face to face like one man speaketh to another, yet he did nothing except he did consult with My prophet Jethro.

25 For he was a High Priest after the most holy order, and did he not direct all things that Moses did?

26 For was he not the head of My school, even the school of the prophets?

27 For although My servant Moses had been chosen to set up My church and kingdom on the earth, and establish My order, he was yet subject to the school, for the school has precedence above all other organizations.

28 For it is entrusted with the knowledge of the kingdom and the establishment of Zion.

29 Because of this My servant Moses received instruction from My servant Jethro in all things pertaining to the establishment of the kingdom.

30 For Moses was called to reestablish My kingdom, even the political arm of Zion; and My order, even the economic arm of Zion; and My church, which he did, so that those who repented could be baptized for the remission of sins.

31 And many were thus baptized in the waters of the Red Sea when they saw the miracles the LORD wrought in their deliverance from Egyptian bondage, and they did humble themselves and did repent and were baptized for the remission of their sins.

32 And in his day he was called and he did perform his work with a mighty hand in establishing these three squares of Zion.

33 Yet he held not the authority or keys of the school which were held by My servant Jethro.

34 For this school was not in bondage to the Egyptians, and they had separated themselves, and had hidden themselves, and had remained pure in doctrine and in the understanding of God.

35 Thus they had not become polluted by the traditions and false teachings of the Egyptian priests as had the children of Israel.

36 And thus I brought the children of Israel out from their oppressors with a mighty hand, that all the earth knew and heard and trembled at the wasting of the Egyptians.

37 And I purged them and purified them before My face.

38 And it was not until this generation had gone to their rest, suffering much affliction, that I did allow them to enter into the land of promise, for they would have immediately polluted it.

39 And all that remained of that generation were Joshua and Caleb, and even My servant Moses I forbade to enter, for he did rebel and complain against Me in the wilderness.

40 And I shall answer thy question concerning who was the "One like unto Moses" in this generation.

41 For behold I say unto you, was it not My servant Joseph Smith?

42 For did he not restore and establish the church, even My missionary arm; and the kingdom, My political arm; and My order, even My economic arm, like unto My servant Moses?

43 Yet he was greater than Moses, for at Moses' time the school of the prophets was already established, but at this time it was not, for My priesthood and authority had been taken from the earth and from among the children of men.

44 My servants John the Baptist, John the Revelator, and even My servant Moses, who had the keys of the gathering, had to come and place their keys and authority upon the head of My servant Joseph to restore them again to the earth.

45 For I placed not only the keys of the kingdom upon his head but the keys of the school and priesthood; therefore, he had all the keys that Moses held and also the keys of the school which Jethro held.

46 Thus the saying goes that he was the greatest prophet; therefore, there was not a greater prophet than My servant Joseph Smith—except only My Son who was the Redeemer of the world—for through him all things were re-

stored, and he did establish Zion, and for this reason was his life taken.

47 For this was the plan of the adversary, that if his life was taken, the truth of the gospel would be destroyed from the earth, and he would rule the world again without opposition.

48 And he caused the hearts of men to rage within them, as like unto the time of My Son, even the Savior of the world.

49 And as they crucified My Son upon the cross, so also did the same spirit come upon these men, and they did slay My servant Joseph Smith and his brother Hyrum, thinking that by destroying these men they would destroy My authority from the face of the earth.

50 But this I allowed, for how then would Mine elect be identified and how would they then be tried?

51 Had I allowed the people to return to Independence, Missouri, they would have immediately polluted it, just as the children of Israel would have polluted their inheritance had I allowed that generation to enter the promised land.

52 For it was My will that a great sifting occur as prophesied by My servant John Taylor, for without this sifting Mine elect could not be found out nor purified and refined and be humbled sufficiently in preparation for the setting up of Zion.

53 For although My servant Joseph Smith did restore Zion, that generation rejected it just as they rejected the higher law in Moses' time.

54 And thus I hid them up and brought them through the wilderness of sin to purify and refine Mine elect.

55 And as I knew that this would happen, have I not promised one mighty and strong, having the scepter of power in his hand to cleanse that which has been polluted and restore that which has been destroyed?

56 Howbeit the priesthood restored by My servant Joseph Smith remained, and to those who have not polluted themselves and have truly repented of their sins, and on whom the priesthood has been properly conferred, and who have honored My priesthood by living My laws and keeping all of My commandments, I have given unto them My word through the prophet I have chosen.

57 And I will give unto this man the same power that I gave unto My servant Moses.

58 For will he not be "like unto Moses", for through the power that I give unto him he shall cleanse the church, and with a mighty hand restore the kingdom and the order and none shall stay his hand.

59 And I shall speak to him face to face as I did to My servant Moses, and I shall give unto him power to do these things.

60 Yet he, like unto Moses, hath not the keys or authority over the school of the prophets.

61 For I have appointed another like unto My prophet Jethro, full of My Spirit, to hold these keys.

62 Yet My servant "like unto Moses" shall not boast in this power as Moses did, for he doeth nothing of himself.

63 And he shall give glory unto his God, otherwise he shall be left unto himself.

64 And he shall consult with the school of the prophets in all matters pertaining to the building of My kingdom.

65 For was he not brought up like unto My servant Moses, among the Gentiles, yet because of his true lineage he has been chosen.

66 Nevertheless, he is ignorant of much of My law and must need go to the school which is the receptacle and source of all truth, that he may establish My kingdom and order on a firm foundation.

67 The church also he must cleanse. As a man cleaneth a filthy platter, he shall cleanse it with one sweep, and the wicked shall not stand but all shall be removed, for there shall be no residue of filth left to pollute again My church.

68 Oh, let the wise hear the words of My voice, even the voice of Jehovah, and heed and prepare themselves that they be not wanting on that day.

69 Oh the daughters of Zion who have polluted their inheritance, who have bowed down to Baal and worshipped the beast and mammon, who have sold themselves for naught, their reward shall be the whirlwind, and their cup the cup of bitterness.

70 Yea, and I call on all men to repent, yea even those who have fallen, even My servant John and My servant Joseph, for I will forgive them if they repent in sackcloth and ashes.

71 For I am merciful unto all who repent and receive them unto Myself with an outstretched hand, yea and even the heads of My church.

72 Yet they must come in again by the door, for they cannot attain to their former calling, for have I not given these callings unto others?

73 And ye shall call Richard to the school of the prophets.

74 And ye shall release from the school My servant Eugene, for he desireth no longer to be associated with the school, yet if he so desire he shall carry on the work of sending forth the proclamation to the members of My church.

75 And none others are called to be members of My school at the present.

76 For I will have none but are true followers of Christ and who have prepared themselves, and who are willing to keep all My laws. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 92

**Revelation received March, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, I do again speak unto you, yea even your Savior, by the still small voice and say unto you that when a people accept the celestial laws they must needs separate themselves as best they can from those who are living the lesser laws.

2 Yet they shall not condemn those who live not these laws, for not all can live these higher laws, but those who desire and can live these higher laws cannot be held back by any law that may be passed by man.

3 For how can a lesser law judge a higher law? for their judgment is without knowledge.

4 And some believe they understand the higher law, yet

would be first to raise their hand to do harm to My true servants if they but speak of these truths.

5 And there are even those among yourselves who claim to be living the fullness of My gospel.

6 For they think that living the patriarchal marriage covenant is all that is required for them to enter the celestial kingdom, yet it is one of the requirements.

7 Yet if they were taught the fullness they would rebel, for they say, "It is enough", as the early Israelites.

8 And they as a people rejected the higher laws that would have brought them unto the highest degrees of My kingdom.

9 For unless ye are willing to sacrifice all to build My Zion, ye are not of Me.

10 Yea, and I will sift thee and sift thee, and sift thee again, that ye be not inclined to be led into forbidden paths. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 93

**Revelation received May, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

Behold My son, ye have asked whether this is My will and word, and I say unto you it is so.

2 For I have given utterance unto My servant William, as all those holding the priesthood are entitled to have My word concerning the government of their own affairs.

3 Nevertheless, he shall continue humble and not be lifted up in the pride of his heart, for I have prolonged the life of My Servant thus far that he be a school teacher to others that they may be led into the true gospel through the instrumentality of My school which I have set up for this purpose. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 94

**Revelation received May 26, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, ye shall write what I command you at this time, for I have somewhat to say unto those who have taken upon them My name and desire to establish Zion at this time.

2 Your hearts are now right before Me, and I am pleased with your efforts.

3 Nevertheless, there are some who are rebellious to a degree and desire to bypass My laws because of their unrighteous desires.

4 Ye have wondered as to how the United Order will survive the financial collapse that will surely come about.

5 Behold, I say unto you that, when you receive monies from Babylon, ye shall purchase silver and gold with the surplus, and this ye shall do on a consistent basis so that the losses will not be too great when this happens.

6 And when the economy completely collapses, ye shall be prepared to mint money according to My laws and statutes, that trade may continue among My people.

7 For if ye do what I command, thy possessions will not flee from thee.

8 And ye shall gather together, that thy number be sufficient to thwart the greedy and evil who try and obtain possessions by craft, theft and deceit, and even by the taking of lives.

9 For the wicked will rage, and those of My church who heed not My will will make covenants with the wicked or die.

10 Yet this reprieve will be short, for the wicked will slay the wicked and shall rage against each other until few are left.

11 Lift up thine eyes and behold the salvation of Zion and set a watchman, that ye be not deceived and be taken at a time ye think not.

12 Be as serpents wise but as harmless as doves; and My hand will protect thee, and Mine arm shall be as a covering.

13 Boast not; neither seek ye fame nor wives that belong to another, for some do seek these things.

14 Humble yourselves before Me and seek to obtain My Spirit, that ye be guided aright.

15 Ye shall make haste to set up the United Order in Cardston following the instructions I have beforehand given unto thee.

16 Ye shall form an organization as My servant Robert² has indicated; for I have placed this in his heart, and he knew it not.

17 And My Servant shall help him in this matter, and all those who have stepped forward shall take the covenants of the order and be one in Me, seeking only the upbuilding of Zion.

18 Then will I pour out My blessings upon My people, and none shall stand against them.

19 And I call My servant Robert² to be bishop in charge of the United Order in this part of My vineyard.

20 He shall call upon two others to be his counselors to assist him in keeping the records and transactions of the order.

21 He shall study all that has been revealed pertaining to this office, both in the scriptures and in My book the Doctrine and Covenants, and also what has been revealed to My Servant, that he may set up the order according to My laws and statutes.

22 For the bishop is head of this order, being the head of the temporal matters of Zion, even as My servant Edward Partridge.

23 And some may wonder at this; yet I have called him, and none shall forbid.

24 Unto My Servant, ye have wondered these ten years why I have not blessed you in obtaining faithful wives ye have been commanded to take, even though you have made a diligent effort to obtain them.

25 Yet have I not said, if ye keep My commandments ye shall be blessed, and if ye keep not My commandments ye have no promise?

26 And have I not commanded you on several occasions that ye shall go to the United States? And ye have not done so but have feared men.

27 And when ye took your daughter to St. George, if ye

would have been diligent to ask, ye would have received employment, and ye would have been able to obtain employment at that time.

28 And if ye would have stayed there, I would have surely blessed you.

29 But you chose to return to Canada against that which the Spirit whispered, and I stopped you not, for men either obey Me or learn by what they suffer.

30 And ye chose the latter and lost the promises.

31 And so it has been since; and even now ye hesitate to keep this commandment, and ye make plans in your head that ye may return to Canada.

32 Behold, I say unto you, ye shall not do so, only to govern things as they shall be set up in Canada, even at Cardston and Creston, and to look after your interests in these places.

33 Otherwise ye are to stay in the United States and obtain your citizenship.

34 For your mind was blinded by your unbelief and your fear of men.

35 And now ye understand that all men are subject to the same law, no matter what their callings, and that they are blessed only according to their faith.

36 And if ye would have stayed and had faith, ye would yet have your daughter with you.

37 Nevertheless, I have borne ye up in spite of thy weaknesses and promised you that ye would yet obtain your visa in a manner ye thought not of. And have I not kept My promise in this matter?

38 For thy daughter Opal had not stepped forward when I made ye this promise, and ye had not even considered that such could even be possible.

39 Nevertheless, I have brought it about; and she hath been a great blessing unto My work on the earth, and for such she shall not lose her reward. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 95

**Revelation received June 1983
Marriage Acceptance Ceremony
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

In the name of Jesus Christ and by the authority of the priesthood of my husband (name of husband), I (name of wife), do hereby take the hand of (name of bride), and place it in the hand of my husband, and in so doing I hereby give her unto him that she may be his wife according to the laws of God, and in this I do fully agree, and claim the blessings of Sarah in so doing.

SECTION 96

**Revelation received June 21, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada**

My son, take the pen that ye have and write that which I will shew unto thee that ye may be enlightened in thy mind and confident in thy actions, for the adversary is rag-

ing but has no power to prevent that which will shortly come to pass.

2 For it was My will that ye purchase the land that prophecy may be fulfilled – and have I not fulfilled My promise?

3 Consider My promise to thee concerning the woman who would be brought to thee through no effort of your own, for is not My maidservant that woman?

4 And all this I have brought about because ye have kept My commandment in obtaining your visa to the United States.

5 For when ye do what I say ye have My promise, and when ye do not what I say the promise is null and void.

6 Unto My servant Richard, behold I say unto you, ye shall make a diligent effort to obtain employment in Boise, for ye are needed there to intensify My efforts there, and your spare time shall be spent in helping My servants William and Opal to send out the pamphlets to the Church and the world as far as they have been commanded.

7 Behold I say unto you, many men heed their employer's and friend's advice with much more willingness than in keeping My commandments, and they make excuses easy that they keep them not.

8 Such will not receive an eternal salvation, for they stumble at a little thing – and will they not surely be stacked and burned with fire along with the wicked in that day?

9 And unto My servant Stephen, be not discouraged, for have I not surely watched over thee these many years and prepared thy mind for the truth?

10 Then gird up thy loins and heed the counsel of My Servant, and accept that responsibility that will be given thee.

11 For have ye not these many years desired to work for Me and My kingdom's establishment? Now that ye have been given these pearls of great price, why then do ye hesitate longer?

12 And I give unto you again a parable. Behold I say unto you, a farmer purchased a field and he planted it with seed for hay and pasture; and he placed with this seed some wheat that a cover crop be reaped the first season.

13 And the first year he reaped much, being an increase of forty-fold of that which he sowed, and he was much pleased that his harvest was so good.

14 But he knew not that the pasture seed he planted did not germinate and because of this the next year nothing but weeds did appear except for a patch of good grass here and there.

15 And the farmer said to himself, "What shall I do with my field? If I destroy not the weeds they will seed and thoroughly pollute my land, and if I mow it now I will lose the little hay that is good, for I must mow it before the good grass is fully grown because the weeds will seed if I do not."

16 And he mowed the entire field to destroy the weeds.

17 Behold I say unto you, at the time of Joseph Smith I did plant My word among the people, and the word took hold and flourished, and behold, many were garnered into My storage.

18 But yet a further generation and behold, My whole

statutes have become corrupted and are good for nothing.

19 And because they repent not and gather not to the places appointed they shall be mowed down with the wicked, for I cannot separate the good from the evil except they gather.

20 Behold I say unto you there is no other way.

Even so, Amen.

SECTION 97

Revelations received July 1983 At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

Behold My son, ye have come before Me concerning matters concerning the setting up of the United Order, and what should be done concerning the loaning of monies, and behold I say unto you, ye shall not loan monies that ye do not have.

2 And ye shall keep detailed records of all transactions.

3 And ye shall take that money ye have received from My servant Stephen and place half of it in the credit union, and ye shall purchase silver with the other half, and from this time forth ye shall place all surplus of your monies in this fund for those who require it for legitimate purposes within the Order.

4 And with all that ye will not be using in the short run, ye shall purchase gold and silver.

5 Nevertheless, ye shall make every effort to set up your own building that ye be not subject to Babylon.

6 And if ye are able to purchase the property adjoining yours, ye shall do so and I shall bless you in this matter, and ye shall make it strong that ye may keep that which is yours safely.

7 For My hand is in this and ye knew it not.

8 And ye shall set up the School also at this place that I may have a permanent residence here, for it has been prophesied that such would be the case, for this is a most sacred spot not defiled by man.

9 And ye shall dedicate it and consecrate it, and set it aside for this purpose.

10 My son, ye shall hold a meeting of the School at Kalispell, and My servant Robert² shall choose and appoint his counselors in the Bishopric.

11 And if they be present, after he hath been set aside as Bishop, he shall set his counselors aside also.

12 And ye shall perform the marriages that have to be performed at this time and I shall bless you with My Spirit in abundance.

13 And ye shall call upon My servant Robert² to expound upon the office of the Bishopric, and how it relates to the United Order and other organizations of Zion.

14 And if it be possible ye both shall cross the border to validate the visas at this time; and let My daughter and her children be established across the border, preferably in Boise.

15 And ye shall make haste to complete sending out the pamphlets ye have; and fear not, for there are some who will yet step forward from this place who will receive My Spirit and be a blessing unto thee and Me in establishing My kingdom.

16 And ye shall follow the pattern outlined in section 111 of the Doctrine and Covenants, that ye be as a leaven that the elect be gathered in.

17 For ye shall survive that day, for ye are the only ones with the more sure word of prophecy.

18 And all others who profess to know Me and know Me not shall lose their testimony, those that repent not, for their testimony is based on the arm of flesh-- which arm shall fail. Even so, Amen

SECTION 98

Revelation received July 28, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

Behold I say unto you My son. It is imperative that all things be done in order, for if they are not done in such a manner, confusion reigneth and My work be thwarted.

2 Therefore it is correct that in every case the school be set up first, then a financial institution organized according to My pattern and then the United Order established that the people may unite and be as one.

3 And concerning the financial institution, ye shall call it by the name of My servant John Koyle, that his name and deeds again be known among the people.

4 And the financial institution shall not be for the lending of money for the foolish pleasures of the world, nor for the common everyday purchases, but for the purpose of establishing stewardships only.

5 Neither shall it be used to support vast holdings held by greedy and lustful men, for these institutions help not the purposes of Zion, but provide untold luxury for these evil men.

6 And all industry shall be established by the selling of shares and by hard work and labor, and the idle shall not be paid nor receive a reward in Zion, but shall be cast out.

7 Neither shall ye support those who have willfully disregarded My word through thee, for their jealousy of thee desireth thy failure and destruction.

8 And ye went to the meeting in Kalispell as I commanded, yet ye failed to hold the meeting of the school as I also commanded, for which ye are under condemnation.

9 For I would have poured out My Spirit in abundance unto you if ye would have complied, and ye would have been strengthened for the difficult times that will soon be upon you.

10 For some become entwined with the cares of this world seeking to please those who seek their destruction.

[July 29, 1983]

11 Therefore if ye are willing, I would that ye hold a meeting of the school within the next three weeks that the business in the former revelation be looked after.

12 And it is My will that My servant Robert² attend this meeting and that he stop at Cardston and attend to the dedication of the farm and other properties at this time and bring with him Stephen and Robert³ that they be set aside as his counselors in the bishopric if they will have it.

13 For I force no man to do My will, but I call men that

they be aware of My will concerning them, promising a confirmation of this calling by the voice of My Spirit if they will humble themselves before Me.

14 For it is My will that My servants Robert², Robert³, and Stephen make preparations to speedily move to Cardston, that all that has been prophesied concerning the establishment of a foothold of Zion at this place be commenced. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 99

Revelations received August 8 and 17, 1983
At Cardston, Alberta, Canada

Thus saith the LORD unto My Servant. Be not despondent at the happenings of this day, for behold I say unto you, the adversary is raging and desires to thwart all thy actions and discourage thee and those with thee.

2 But fear not, for I am with thee and will help thee accomplish all things I have commanded.

3 Remember My servant Nephi, and the faith he had to enable him to accomplish all things that I commanded.

4 Behold it is important that ye re-dedicate both the farm and the home in town, and also the small house belonging to My servant Scott.

5 And ye shall also have My servant Scott offer to pay for the probation of the will that the property belong only to him, that the adversary not have a hold.

6 And ye have asked concerning the ideas of Joel concerning the family organization.

7 Behold I say unto you, it is not of Me, and it is My will that ye shall not support it in any way, for it shall fail along with all other organizations not built up by Me and by My word, or in other words by revelation from Me.

8 Behold I say unto you My maidservant, be not discouraged. All things will work for your good, for I know the hearts of all men and few are like unto My Servant, and ye shall cling unto him and none else, and be unto him as a choice wife – searching out food and herbs to heal and strengthen the body.

9 And ye shall pray often, raising thy voice, calling for the redemption of Zion and for the cleansing of My church.

10 And she shall seek baptism at the hands of My true servants, and receive the blessings of the priesthood; and prepare herself for My endowments which shall shortly be performed in her behalf.

11 For I command that ye prepare an endowment house for the endowments of My true servants until My church is cleansed and restored.

12 And ye shall make an effort to purchase the Endowment House that still stands near Nephi, and restore it, that I may again perform My ordinances and covenants according to My will.

13 For that which is now performed in My temples is not of Me, saith the LORD; for all covenants and ordinances have been changed and corrupted and are no longer valid.

14 And ye shall prepare the building owned by My ser-

vant Scott that it be made into an Endowment House for those who will come forward in the country of Canada; that they also may have the blessings of the priesthood and be endowed to go forth with power to perform My works in these latter days.

15 Yet I will restore My temple in Cardston to My true followers in Mine own due time. Even so, Amen.

SECTION 100

Revelation received September 9, 1983
At Boise, Idaho

Thus saith the LORD concerning the Sabbath. Behold I say unto you, how oft must I reveal unto you the simple things of My kingdom when it is so clearly spelled out?

2 Have I not said that each day of the creation was from the evening of the first day to the evening of the second day, and every day thereafter until the seventh; and this shall be from the evening of the sixth day to the evening of the seventh.

3 And it is My will that ye celebrate the Sabbath from six o'clock on the sixth day to six o'clock on the seventh – this because of the times of the seasons in the different parts of the earth, and thus it is written in My scriptures and remaineth still.

4 Why then do ye not understand My word? Oh ye of little faith who must be instructed in all things, how long will My Spirit strive with thee?

United Order Publications
PO Box 396
Salem, UT 84653

Links:

[Information site](#)

[2BC excerpts by topic](#)

[Facebook information Site](#)

[Other related Writings](#)

[Are you concerned about Authority?](#)

**THE SECOND BOOK
OF COMMANDMENTS**

***** INDEX AND STUDY GUIDE *****

See also: <http://www.2bc.info>

CAPITALIZED words are in this Index
See NAMES headings for most names

ABEL:

Seed cut off by CAIN-- 24:37
Seed to receive PRIESTHOOD before seed of CAIN--
25:11-12; 254:16-17
Parents were Adam & Eve-- 32:17
His numerous seed will come forth in ZION-- 67:21-28
Seed to come forth by LAW of ADOPTION-- 78:3-13,16
Seed the most righteous; separated in SPIRIT world--
78:9-12
Seed will be served by CAIN's seed and resist it coming
forth-- 78:14-15
Corruptions must be destroyed on earth before seed of
A. comes-- 257:13

ABRAHAM:

Must do all his works to go where he dwells-- 30:2-5;
154:18-21

ADAM (The Father of all mankind):

Was MICHAEL the Archangel-- 22:12; 31:4
Proved faithful on a previous earth-- 22:14-18,29
His wives and INHERITANCE-- 22:14,31,37; 23:38,
180:12
JESUS CHRIST was his firstborn SPIRIT-- 22:20; 181:3
Is our God and Father of our SPIRITS-- 22:27-28
Fall of-- 22:32-42; 23:39-42,45-55
Saved through faithfulness and BAPTISM-- 22:42;
23:52
Comes to Adam-Ondi-Ahman to judge his seed-- 22:43;
23:59; 31:9
Not the physical father of the Savior-- 22:8-10;
23:69-70; 31:34; 32:10-11,18-26
Died, but became HOLY GHOST-- 23:54-57; 73:30
His immortal body in a Sacred Place-- 23:56
As the HOLY GHOST, A. cares for His spirit
CHILDREN-- 23:57,76-80
Adams on other worlds-- 30:2-5; 32:14-16
Bore many sons and daughters in the flesh-- 32:17,20
Is never the Savior of an earth-- 32:22-23
Will become an ELOHIM-- 32:24
Given dominion over all creatures on earth-- 67:14
His seed commanded to not marry with NEGRO race--
67:18
Commanded to offer up his firstfruits-- 68:1
Lord's Spirit acted as the HOLY GHOST at A.'s
BAPTISM-- 73:25-30
Head of this dispensation-- 142:7
One of the Creating Godhead-- 144:5-10
Came to this earth with a celestialized body that cannot
be destroyed-- 203:3

Noah took the body of A. with him in the ark, and hid it
after the flood-- 203:5-6
Body is guarded by angels until the Holy Ghost is taken
from earth-- 203:7
Given the grand keys, even the knowledge and
government of the earth-- 181:6-14
Was the master of all knowledge and wisdom-- 181:12

ADOPTION (Law of, in ZION):

The PROPHET a. to Lord-- 32:1-2
Law of a. given and clarified-- 51:5-39,44-45
JESUS a. to Joseph (husband of Mary) by same LAW of
a.-- 51:44
Covenants of UNITED ORDER require living LAW of
a.-- 61:25; 62:18
Sunday School in CHURCH set up because LAW of a.
lost-- 73:21
Seed of ABLE to come forth through LAW of a.-- 78:13
Righteous must be willing to give up all unfaithful
family-- 146:5-8,28-29; 161:5
Must be lived in connection with the law of eternal
marriage and law of continuance-- 237:all

ADVERSARY:

Rages, knowing time is short-- 8:17-18; 131:15-17;
135:27; 139:8 169:29
Shall be cast into outer darkness and overcome--
8:19-20; 135:1-2
Seeks to destroy and cause confusion-- 8:23-25; 29:16;
134:2; 136:2; 142:9-10,14; 148:6
POWER of, to bind with fetters of SIN-- 11:8-10
Father of all lies-- 23:3
Advocates a plan of lies and compulsion-- 23:26,30;
135:4
Master Mahan (Son of perdition) from the previous
earth-- 23:27-28
Came among SPIRIT children of MICHAEL-- 23:29
Drew away Lucifer and 1/3 of MICHAEL's spirit
CHILDREN-- 23:29-30
False Godhead doctrines of-- 23:69-70
Deceived Presidency of CHURCH-- 25:17
Has POWER to deceive those who reject truth--
36:9-10; 135:9-10,13-17; 148:19
Seeks to infiltrate, hinder and destroy those with the
PROPHET-- 47:14-17,21; 82:8; 101:8-12; 134:2;
151:3; 161:2; 169:21
Can spot TEMPLE garment, but can be blinded by
PRAYER-- 116:4-5
If a. destroys ones FAITH, they become his-- 126:11-13
Called a "pall of darkness"-- 131:15-16
Sought glory of others and neglected his own talents--
137:16
Called the "Ravager"-- 140:9
Called the "Serpent"-- 142:2; 135:9
Plays on weaknesses of men to destroy Lord's work--
166:17; 169:32; 201:25,29
Gives false gifts of prophecy and oracles-- 173:13-15
Seeks to prevent believers from obtaining Fullness of
Spirit, having no power over them-- 180:4-5
Desires destruction of those who choose the right
path-- 183:19; 184:4; 192:27

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 2

Instructions upon instructions given to withstand A.'s temptations-- 183:22; 188:1-3
Those who willing break covenants lose free agency and come under A. power-- 232:9
Has less power when properties are owned and dedicated correctly-- 210:14-15
Can use eyes of the wicked-- 213:6
Places all the alternate choices before the Lord's maidservants-- 224:12
Entices men to seek after that which they need not know for salvation-- 248:3-4,6
Dissipates energy and time of those called to build up kingdom-- 248:7-8

ALIENS, UFOs (From Outer Space):

Not possible for aliens to visit our earth-- 200:2-3

ANGEL(S):

Promised to be sent to CHURCH LEADERS if they humble themselves-- 16:6-7
Sent unseen three times to help men supporting PROPHET-- 40:5
Visitation by a. brings greater condemnation if rejected-- 43:7-9
Sent to JOSEPH SMITH to reveal pattern of TEMPLE garment-- 43:63-66
Witness valid TEMPLE ordinances-- 115:2
Unseen a. witnesses sealing up of testimony against GENTILE church-- 131:14
Guardian angels explained-- 216:all

ANIMALS:

Beast of the field can speak-- 67:13
Not to be in a house-- 80:11-12; 122:19
Governed by ADAM-- 181:8

ATONEMENT (of JESUS CHRIST):

The first born saves us from our sins-- 22:21
On the prior earth-- 23:18,52,65-67
Sacrifice at the meridian of time-- 68:1
Cleanses our sins-- 140:15
When it is null and void-- 170:12
Void for deliberate murder and sin against HG-- 255:2-3
Shedding own blood for some forgiveness-- 255:4
Suffering for willful sins-- 255:5-12

BAPTISM:

Of Repentant Nephites who still retained PRIESTHOOD-- 8:1-7
Necessary for salvation-- 23:18,68; 42:45-46,48
Works must be evident prior to-- 24:107-109; 131:6
Wicked not to be baptized until they REPENT-- 24:125-127; 131:6
Of JESUS CHRIST-- 31:7
Of accountable CHILDREN-- 35:17-18
Of ADAM-- 73:25-30
Of any man who accepts the work of the PROPHET-- 132:8
Cannot be done by proxy-- 211:17
Location to be first clean and dedicated-- 225:all

BISHOP (Office in the UNITED ORDER):

Robert2 called for Cardston area-- 94:19; 97:10-13; 102:12; 121:13
Counselors are to assist in RECORDKEEPING-- 94:20
To study DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS, and all revealed-- 94:21
Robert2's counselors to be Robert3 and Stephen-- 98:14
Has the right and need to receive REVELATION-- 102:11,14-17
Ronald called for Salem area until another chosen-- 106:18-19
William called in Boise area-- 106:25
Does not need to be a high priest-- 110:1,12-16
Receives all funds first, then gives to banker-- 113:5-6
Wives should be as "one" or united-- 113:7-9
Timothy released in the Salem area-- 120:21
David called in the Salem area-- 120:22; 159:2
Presiding B. (and 2 counselors if not seed of Aaron) at head of UNITED ORDER-- 130:7
Presiding B. has jurisdiction over all local U.O. B.s-- 130:8
Presiding B. under jurisdiction of SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS-- 130:9
Robert called as Presiding B. with counselors Lee and Robert2-- 130:10,19
Lee called as B. in Dallas area-- 142:19
Heber called as counselor to Presiding B.-- 142:21
The PROPHET released as Presiding B.-- 143:5
Walther called as Presiding B. with counselors Robert2 and Heber-- 143:6-7; 171:15
Manfred called as Presiding B. with counselors Siegfried and David-- 178:5-9
Lee released from Bishopric-- 189:16
Robert released from Comanche Bishopric. David, Richard and Michael called-- 215:5-7
Calling of David as B. reaffirmed and encouragement given-- 251:3
Richard released as counselor and Grant called. John-George to continue as B's agent -- 260:21-23

BLESSINGS OF THE LORD (Qualifying for):

All who bless the PROPHET shall be blessed-- 118:2,7-11,16,31; 146:9
Those who desire without works-- 120:19-20
Willingness is the key to receiving-- 131:11
Must live the commandments and be faithful-- 136:13
Sometimes are revoked-- 145:12-15
When they are not deserved-- 146:10,17-18
Some are realized in the eternities-- 150:4
Never has mankind prospered so much-- 151:6-11
Must have works to receive-- 155:3-13
Can be withheld-- 156:10-14
Wealth, comforts and pleasures obtained righteously-- 157:2-3,18-19
Following the Lord's laws vs. the laws of men-- 164:5-8; 166:19
Being thankful for being able to build up Zion-- 167:17,32
A woman who totally commits herself to her husband-- 180:19-21

The Second Book of Commandments ~ Index and Study Guide ~ Page 3

Taking strange women results in cursings not b--
183:31-34
Great ones come to those who follow small command-
ments-- 184:7
A principdom in the after life for the righteous--
197:11-13

BOOK OF MORMON:

Contains the Lord's doctrines-- 1:7; 61:20
Sealed portion to come forth-- 31:35
U.O. covenants to live the commandments in-- 50:20;
61:20
Truly translated by Joseph Smith-- 85:4
Ancient inhabitants of Salem, Utah area-- 117:3-7
True Lamanites today mainly in South America--
159:10-11,18-19
False record of sealed plates-- 173:18-19
Nephites abused the new and everlasting covenant--
183:25-27
Nephites were white and delightful-- 254:19
(See also: DREAM MINE)

BOOKS:

Evolution of Man-- 29:2-3,13-14
Best books to be sought out-- 35:49; 39:3-4; 57:20;
240:5
Holy Bible-- 42:14; 50:20; 61:20; 180:24
The Peace Maker-- 42:14; 46:27
Pearl of Great Price-- 73:25
The Richest Man in Babylon-- 77:18-21
Appropriate to charge for books used in classes-- 83:3
Second Book of Commandments-- 112:13; 168:4;
171:27
Some written under a false spirit-- 135:7
False record of sealed plates-- 173:18-19
The Laws & Statutes of God Unto His People Israel--
176:8
First Book of Commandments-- 204:1
(See also: BOOK OF MORMON and the DOCTRINE &
COVENANTS)

CAIN (Seed of Cain):

No priesthood until after seed of Abel shall rise up--
25:2,11,19-21
Parents were ADAM & Eve-- 32:17
Received his authority from the ADVERSARY--
41:34-37
Was the father of the cursed race-- 67:13-26,30,36-37
Married a daughter of the serpent-- 83:7-10
Heathen nations do not have the curse of C.--
139:24-25
Do not marry the seed of C.-- 147:15-16
Noah did not mix with the seed of C.-- 173:2,6
Those who supported the Church leaders in giving the
priesthood to-- 174:1,6
Was subject to the daughter of the serpent-- 180:23
None of the mixed race or Negroes are foreordained--
204:39-40
People who overrule this decree take on the curse--
205:26

Local leaders lost authority for sustaining the brethren--
211:18-19
Seed of C. are mixture of noble black races and Adam's
and all other races-- 254:11-18
GOSPEL salvation for Canaanites that repent-- 254:44
C. participated in pornographic spirit-- 257:5,12
(See also: NEGRO)

CHILDREN:

When their father commits adultery-- 24:15-19; 126:3
Are subject to their mother-- 35:15
When their mother commits adultery-- 48:37-41
Education and living arrangements-- 55:11-18
Producing the choice generation-- 24:31,126;
35:11,48; 39:1-3; 42:17-18; 46:43; 50:71; 55:18;
57:24; 61:30; 74:11-12; 78:3-13; 129:24; 146:28;
173:19-20; 183:11-12
Sinless until the age of accountability-- 60:17-18
Taken away if parents don't teach-- 73:16-21;
74:13-17; 102:45-46; 129:25
Forbidden from entering parent's bedroom-- 122:23
Become deceitful when the mother is deceitful-- 124:27
Women who value children more than their husband--
125:4
Why some are born polluted-- 129:23-24
Age means nothing to the Lord-- 151:15-16
Spirit enters with the first breath-- 158:all
Learn wisdom from the older generation-- 175:13-17
Choice spirits of the last days-- 180:2
Engrossed in their own possessions-- 187:8
Boys educated separately from girls-- 192:25

CHURCH (Cleanse)

Takes place after Kingdom of God is setup-- 78:20-22
Joseph Smith instructed Bishop Koyle how it happens--
89:all
Parable of the Deceitful Merchants-- 26:all; 103:all
What percentage will go along with-- 108:16-19
LDS Awakening project-- 250:5-7
Handshake project-- 250:9

CHURCH (Leaders):

First Presidency-- 2:12; 5:21,28; 8:35; 9:9-10,15
18:25,57-63; 25:13-15
Hold MARRIAGE sealing powers (in 1963)-- 14:8-9
Will have vengeance of Lord upon them if they reject
the PROPHET-- 14:11-12; 107:11-12; 164:15
Commanded to study REVELATIONS given to the
PROPHET-- 16:5
Promised to see an ANGEL as a witness-- 16:6-8
Many rejected by Lord and have no authority-- 17:2-5;
19:15
Praise not the Lord for their BLESSINGS-- 17:4-5
Can still REPENT-- 20:5-10
Unrepentant may suffer perdition (the same cursing as
CAIN)-- 21:3-8; 24:36-37; 25:15
Speak lies to the people-- 23:13-15,69-71; 26:58-61
Allowed to fall to be exposed-- 24:29,53-60,79-
80,105-136; 25:18,28
Puffed up with pride-- 24:64-70; 25:3

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 4

Persecute true PROPHETS-- 24:71-73,76-78
Have made fellowship with WORLD-- 25:3
Received REVELATION from ADVERSARY-- 25:5-8,16-17,26-27
Pretend to be PROPHETS, Seers and Revelators-- 31:26-27
Will receive reward of contempt and wormwood-- 31:27-29
Deceive themselves: "We are the righteous of the earth"-- 63:33
Have lost the PRIESTHOOD-- 83:1-10
Have followed in the footsteps of CAIN-- 83:7
Some will be destroyed by those they deceived-- 103:20-21
Final witness sent to-- 104:10-14

CHURCH (Missionary Arm of Zion):

Needs to repent-- 1:2-11
Few do good-- 24:7,106
Missionary arm that needs cleansing-- 61:36,39
Stiff-necked and easily led astray-- 85:7-9
Will make covenants with the wicked or die-- 94:9-10
Established to teach truth to those who have strayed-- 181:13, 199:2

CHURCH (Pollutions):

D&C MARRIAGE and other LAWS not lived-- P:7-8
Apostasy among CHURCH LEADERS-- 1:7-8; 3:19-22; 24:7-41; 48:56
DESTITUTE and RICH classes-- 2:2-3; 24:30-31,33; 52:5-6,14-15
Progress stopped-- 5:1-3
Many false PROPHETS-- 5:8-10; 17:1; 24:69-70; 25:25-26; 26:66-71; 41:5-7,11; 43:37-38; 79:13-14
Apostasy among members-- 5:12-13; 24:7-41
Not heeding warnings-- 9:12
Devising of ways to not live by DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS-- 18:5-6
False teachings in-- 18:9; 26:46-53
Responsibilities given to wrong offices-- 18:9-10,39-52; 24:90-93
Some offices not given by REVELATION-- 18:13-14; 24:86-87,93
Welfare program an abomination-- 18:38-41; 24:21-24
Errors crept into-- 20:2-4
Have polluted TEMPLES and ordinances thereof-- 24:11-12; 48:32; 99:13; 116:1; 172:22-24; 254:4
Claim only President of C. can receive REVELATION-- 24:73-74
Offices done away with-- 24:88-90
Seek to give PRIESTHOOD to NEGRO and seed of CAIN-- 25:all; 83:7-10; 174:all
Mixed interpretations of men with GOSPEL-- 31:18
PRIESTHOOD of Aaron not in order-- 41:79
Has hid up historical records and truths-- 88:1-3; 132:5-6
D&C 133:66-74 contains a prophecy concerning "this people"-- 108:16-19
Unfaithful C. members to lose all BLESSINGS-- 161:13

Seeks BLESSINGS and fellowship with WORLD-- 164:7-15
Encourage the union of man and beast-- 181:20
Rebel against true GOSPEL-- 181:21
Some have willfully turned from truth and given themselves to evil one-- 191:12
Authorities have no Priesthood for uniting with seed of Cain, but some members still retain it-- 211:18-20
Priesthood fully taken from Gentile church; All ordinances, baptisms etc no longer valid-- 232:10-11
Gentiles in C. have broken everlasting covenant of marriage-- 242:all
Pride has eaten up church and few heed true prophets-- 246:3
Now rejects true prophets and teach lies and falseness-- 246:4

COMMITTEES (To redeem lands of ZION):

Acquire new properties in Missouri-- 2:4-5
Reclaim land purchased by early saints-- 9:16-19
Search court records regarding the Temple Lot suit-- 9:20-22

CONCUBINES:

Helen, of Robert4-- 139:3
Taken only through revelation-- 141:12-21
A woman taken from among the heathens-- 147:2-12

CONTEMPTIBLE THINGS OF THE EARTH:

The PROPHET is compared to dung-- P:14
Lord uses small things to bring about marvelous works-- 1:15-16
Prophets are cast out and despised-- 2:9; 3:3; 19:2
Surely ordinary men cannot be prophets of God-- 32:35-40
Prophets are called from among the weak-- 55:4

CONTINUANCE, LAW OF:

Directions for taking a dead brother's widow-- 237:all

CREATION OF THE EARTH:

Created for Adam's numerous children-- 23:25,34-36
Father, Son, Holy Ghost instrumental in-- 144:7-9
Organized according to eternal laws and principles-- 154:1-8

CURSES:

None that are hidden to the Lord-- P:1
Men who killed Joseph Smith were c.-- 19:14
Collecting tithes without permission brings on c.-- 28:15
Misusing Lord's monies will cause a c.-- 41:80
Kings who c. Abraham were c. by the Lord-- 118:5-6
Women c. for not taking the hand of the prophets-- 46:52
Intercourse with a beast of the field results in the c. race-- 67:18-19
Performed by proxy-- 138:all

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 5

DEATH:

All men experience d. even those translated-- 201:1-7
Nothing is lost in d. for the righteous-- 201:8-14

DEBT:

Accumulated against the Lord's instruction-- 12:4
Person should not enter the U.O. with d.-- 61:8-9;
133:5
Lord's people should be d. free in preparation for
perilous times-- 68:3
The School to teach wise use of monies-- 76:10-13
The Richest Man in Babylon teaches proper use of
possessions-- 77:18-23
Adversary prevented from destroying those who are d.
free after dollar collapse-- 120:24

DEDICATING (Principles of):

Consecrate all that we have to the Lord-- 40:44-45
Setup the U.O. in Canada-- 60:7-12
Places that are polluted must be rededicated-- 80:7-10
Properties-- 98:12; 192:12
Ourselves to the Lord-- 148:15-17
Temporarily on properties bound by covenants of
man-- 182:all
When disagreements exist among the parties involved--
193:3-7
Body, coffin, and grave site at a funeral-- 197:6-9
At a baptism location-- 225:all

DESTITUTE & POOR:

Bishops who deny financial assistance-- 1:14
Opportunity to receive an equal inheritance in Zion--
2:2
Those exempt from paying tithing-- 2:7-8
Church welfare program is an abomination to the
Lord-- 24:21-22,30
Gifts should only be given to p. to avoid being greedy--
52:6,14-15
U.O. covenant to help the p.-- 61:23
Being p. can teach us to be frugal-- 126:14-15
(See also: RICH PEOPLE)

DESTRUCTIONS, TRIBULATIONS, CALAMITIES, WARS:

Vengeance to be soon poured out on all nations-- 7:3;
64:2
"Take My laws for your protection"-- 9:5-6
Salt Lake City, Utah on way to destruction-- 9:12
Strife among those who look to SCRIPTURES yet reject
the TRUTH-- 31:37-38
Famines, troubles, until the Lord comes-- 35:50
Safety only at places of REFUGE-- 36:18
Tribulations before economic BLESSINGS come to
righteous-- 55:19-20
Financial collapse surely to come-- 68:2; 76:10-13;
94:4-5
All coasts of nation to be destroyed-- 75:5
Only that built up by Lord's word will survive-- 80:2;
99:7
Begin at Lord's house-- 123:4-11
Lord will not hear cries of those who reject PROPHETS
when d. come-- 125:2

Those who heed REVELATIONS to PROPHETS will be
sustained when d. come-- 126:15
Dallas, Texas ripe for destruction-- 140:1
Gulf war only a shadow of what is to come--
167:24-27
All lies, evil deeds, hypocrisies, to be exposed--
167:28-30
Destruction by fire coming to cleanse earth--
181:19-23
Calamities will humble a few to accept all of LORD's
law-- 191:7
The LORD's word given to prepare men for the
calamities-- 201:17
Distractions use up time and cause one not prepare for
the calamities-- 201:24
Dream of the judgments now being sent against the
world-- 212:all
Harvest, winnowing, whirlwind ripe to begin-- 232:20

DISTRIBUTION OF REVELATIONS (Pamphlets):

By printing and teaching-- 21:9-12; 42:50; 64:all; 68:6;
97:15; 106:3-4,19; 128:10
Using directories, newspapers and mail-- 35:19-26;
102:18-19; 104:11-12; 105:9,13

DIVORCE (in Zion):

When a woman is the transgressor-- 48:38-41
When a man is the transgressor-- 48:42-43
Bill of divorcement-- 118:32
An alienated woman-- 141:16

DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS:

Members and leaders pervert doctrines found in-- 1:7
Reclaiming Missouri lands from the wicked-- 2:5
Reference to testing angels-- 16:7
Plain and precious truths found in-- 18:32
Leaders heed not the commandments in-- 24:25
Reference to plural marriage outside the church-- 28:8
Prepare edifying lessons according to the order in--
40:32
United Order covenant to live laws in-- 50:20;
61:20,29
Selling shares to build large buildings-- 50:74
Bishops to study laws in-- 94:21
Ancient inhabitants in Salem, Utah area-- 117:3
Directions for compiling the 1BC-- 204:2

DREAM MINE (near Salem, Utah):

At least 100 shares is recommended-- 41:86-89
Obtain list of stockholders-- 43:50-52
The PROPHET in a position to work at the mine-- 48:52;
54:9
Much gold and silver to come because of the
PROPHET-- 59:44-47
Invite stockholders to live the U.O.-- 62:10-11
Instigate a financial institution-- 71:14-17
Ten ounces of gold for each share-- 71:23-24
Board of directors may be released-- 72:2-4
Future value of gold and wheat-- 115:13-16
Hidden Nephite treasures-- 117:3-5
(See also: JOHN KOYLE)

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 6

ELECT OF GOD:

Encouragement to-- P:16-20
Choice SPIRITS-- 10:11; 42:2-6; 44:29-31; 49:5
Will have all secrets and mysteries of God revealed to them-- 23:32-33,43-44
Must be led by the SPIRIT-- 48:73
Must develop gifts and talents-- 41:52; 52:20
Must experience sorrow and suffering for their cleansing-- 114:1-12
Bare fruit true to form-- 187:4-5
Revelations are for the righteous only-- 4:all; 43:51
Those who stand the setting in order-- 46:23
Will be gathered from the four quarters of the earth-- 50:2,5; 51:1
Likened unto a small garden the Lord will weed and protect-- 70:21-22
Hear and also heed the Lord's voice-- 127:10
Shall enter the Lord's rest-- 147:28
Must perform actions on own accord-- 183:20-21

ELOHIM (God the Eternal Father):

Is not the physical father of JESUS CHRIST-- 23:69-70
The grandfather of our SPIRITS-- 30:1
Was an ADAM on a prior earth-- 32:24
One of the creating Godhead-- 144:5-10

ENDOWMENT HOUSES (of the SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS):

In Utah until the church is cleansed-- 99:10-14;
163:2-3
In Alberta-- 128:8,10; 139:10
Alter to be built and used-- 165:all
Lord allowed it to be destroyed-- 171:16-17

EXALTATION (of the Righteous):

Must REPENT of all sin-- 23:68
Must do all the works of Abraham-- 30:2-5; 154:18-21
Includes more than Celestial MARRIAGE-- 30:2-3
Must experience rejection by those loved to obtain-- 114:9-14
Dangers of losing by wanting wrong things-- 144:2
Requires mastery over spiritual and physical things-- 157:4-13,17-24

FAITH & WORKS:

POWER of-- 27:1-3; 43:20-21; 130:27; 145:15;
169:3-4; 217:3-8
Evidence of-- 48:1-11; 58:44-47; 127:10-11; 144:16
PRAYER to obtain f.-- 81:3
All things are possible through the Savior-- 191:1
More f. required to build up refuges than to move a mountain-- 217:8
Only those with works can be trusted in the Lord's work-- 250:8

FAMILY & MARRIAGE ORDER (in Zion):

Adultery forbidden; non-adulterous spouse to be given to another-- P:7-9; 24:14-18; 48:38-39; 126:3-6
WIDOW of faithful man to be married by brother-- 24:31,34-36; 61:24
"Proper order of family"-- 35:10-18

Call to set families in order by REVELATION-- 42:16; 46:24
MARRIAGE order-- 46:13-30; 48:12-22; 53:5-12; 61:25,34; 62:15-18; 83:3-4; 86:15-17; 139:31; 154:18; 155:31-33; 167:5-8
Family must be in order to enter UNITED ORDER-- 50:64-68
"Proper order of MARRIAGE"-- 53:1-2,5-12
Plural MARRIAGE Ceremony-- 95:all; 97:12
Only MARRIAGE sanctioned by Holy Spirit of Promise recognized in Celestial realms-- 126:2
F. living laws of ZION must not be influenced by others in Babylon-- 161:7
Foundation of righteous generation now on the earth-- 173:19-21
Those who pollute themselves in any way will not bring forth the righteous generation-- 183:11-15
Righteous generation not set up because those called are not keeping commandments-- 184:5
Marriage for time vs. marriage for eternity explained-- 231:5-11
None forbidden from seeking the blessings of Abraham-- 246:1
Those in the covenant who commit adultery will bring forth evil offspring-- 246:6-12

FEAR:

Church leaders f. persecution from the world-- P:7-11,13; 24:25,42
Not while doing the Lord's work-- 9:21; 250:10-11
That which can rob our spirit-- 11:8
The PROPHET f. men-- 66:6
Has overtaken those in the SCHOOL-- 159:4-5; 184:1-3, 11

FEASTS & HOLY DAYS (in ZION):

Christmas celebration forbidden-- 52:2-7
On sixth of April (Birth of JESUS CHRIST)-- 52:8-10
At time of harvest-- 52:11
SABBATH-- 33:3-12; 52:12
Jubilee-- 50:43,48-49; 61:17

FINANCIAL INSTITUTION (To prepare for UNITED ORDER):

Surplus to be stored in the common fund-- 97:1-3; 111:4-6
Named after John Koyle and are for helping to establish stewardships-- 98:2-7
The PROPHET and Lee have done much to establish-- 136:1; 141:2; 145:10-11

FIRST BOOK OF COMMANDMENTS:

Revelations from the D&C plus others hidden by the Church-- 204:1-4

FLOOD (At time of Noah):

The purpose of-- 25:19-20; 67:36
Eight souls on the ark-- 67:29
Eight of every clean animal-- 67:31

The Second Book of Commandments ~ Index and Study Guide ~ Page 7

FOUR SQUARES OF ZION:

Educational, Missionary, Financial, Political-- 61:38-39
School of the Prophets is over the other squares--
91:27-30,32

FREE AGENCY:

Children of Michael rejoiced in the plan-- 23:26
Available throughout all eternity-- 29:7-8
Righteous spirits can enter others if no coercion is
used-- 31:15-16
No one should be coerced in doing the Lord's work--
41:78; 98:13; 114:13; 153:6; 162:5; 183:18-20;
216:15
We are free to bring about our own destruction--
102:49; 249:all
Finding fault with others allows an evil spirit to enter
that forces its will-- 135:4
Lose when giving it up to obtain security-- 156:4-7
A man isn't free to pick any woman as she must get a
sign and witness-- 167:6-8
The right to commit certain sins is given up with the
U.O. covenants-- 232:1-9

FULLNESS OF THE SPIRIT:

Able to heal the sick and command the Adversary to
leave-- 180:4-6

FUNDAMENTALIST MORMONS:

Assumption of POWERS by-- 28:3-5
John Taylor called men to preserve New and Everlasting
Covenant-- 28:6-9
They were forbidden to organize or collect TITHING--
28:6,12,15
Corrupted after original men-- 28:9-10
Much corruption and false doctrine today-- 28:10-
11,16; 31:17-18; 32:9; 149:25
Lord loves and chastens them for righteous desires--
28:18
Mission to by the SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS-- 59:49-
56; 149:22,25
Group called, "Church of the Firstborn"-- 58:13-14;
142:1,8
Marriage without means to support will lose wives and
children in eternity-- 231:15-16
Must repent before being rebaptized during the
cleansing-- 24:130-133
Seek after wives inappropriately-- 195:12-13

GARDEN OF EDEN:

Planted by ADAM-- 22:29-30
Purpose of the tree of knowledge-- 23:39-42,45-53
Referred to as the Celestial home-- 32:20

GARMENT OF THE PRIESTHOOD:

Pattern revealed through angelic visitation-- 43:63-68
Situations where it should be removed-- 116:4-11
Deborah called to sew and produce-- 153:7

GATHERING (Principles of):

Lord will g. His elect-- 3:10; 50:2,5; 149:5; 163:5

Those who come not out of Babylon will be destroyed
with her-- 9:5-6; 246:3
Those who desire not to take up sword against their
neighbor-- 36:16-24
Lands must be re-consecrated-- 41:56-59
Places are already appointed-- 73:8-9
Ephraim gathered first-- 73:14
Gather or be destroyed-- 51:1; 73:4-6; 75:2-5; 94:8;
96:19-20; 203:9-11; 212:26-27
Only locations specified by revelation will be safe--
80:1-6
Preparing and g. at appointed time-- 132:12
The descendants of JESUS CHRIST first-- 139:44
Judah first, then the other tribes-- 139:42; 149:10;
163:5
God protects, few or many, those that heed--256:8-9
(See also: PLACES OF REFUGE)

GENTILES:

Who are not already in the Lord's church-- 46:10
How a man can redeem a gentile woman-- 147:9-12
We should not seek out gentiles but Israelites only--
149:23
Are the result of mixing with the heathens-- 150:6
Never over an Israelite in a business establishment in
Zion-- 152:3,11
Have a place in the Kingdom if they heed the Lord's
words-- 154:12-17,32
We should work hard among them and for the Lord--
160:3,9; 229:10-11
Lord will prevent them from dominating Israelites--
167:15
Gentile men can not be redeemed like women--
172:4-5
Sidestep the works required to enter the Kingdom--
232:18
Instructions concerning Gentiles and Israelites--
254:21-28

GOSPEL TERMS AND PRINCIPLES:

Age of accountability-- 35:17-18; 151:15-16
Earth to be burned-- 51:1
Fall of man-- 23:39-42,44-45
Fasting-- 35:37; 129:29
Forgiveness-- 63:24-28
Gift-giving-- 52:5-6,14-15,21-22
G. available to all that repent-- 254:43-45
Hidden things to be revealed-- 3:5-6; 167:28-30
Judgment based on light given-- 43:11
Like attracts like-- 256:10-19
Lord's Day-- 33:8-12
Lord's Supper-- 52:9-10
Obedience-- 35:13-15; 44:15-21
Opposition in all things-- 45:2
Patience-- 6:3; 10:4
Plan of Salvation-- 23:18-42
Mysteries of the heavens-- 1:3; 36:3
Resurrection-- 158:12; 229:9
Righteousness-- 8:8-9; 156:8
Sacrament-- 107:20-23

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 8

Stewardships-- 137:12-19
Ten Commandments-- 61:20; 129:10;
Wisdom-- 113:1; 114:1; 129:2-3

HEALTH:

Offspring suffer when we eat abominable foods--
34:5-7; 42:5-7; 44:37
Retire early so as to arise early-- 44:36; 84:9
The School should teach a h. course-- 57:19-22
U.O covenants to live the Word of Wisdom-- 61:29-30
Garment fabric selection-- 116:9
Negative thoughts or rebellion can cause illness--
120:13; 130:26; 131:10
Some follow Word of Wisdom but eat other fares of
Babylon-- 129:22
Do not over burden those with poor health-- 132:2
Poor h. decreases ability to receive the word of the
Lord-- 169:2
Healing the sick requires having the fullness of the
Spirit-- 180:5-6
The Kingdom protects the right to health without great
debt-- 186:4
Unhealthy eaters are slothful servants-- 229:all

HOLIDAYS:

Stop celebrating Christmas-- 52:5-6,14-15,21-22

HOLY GHOST (God the Spirit):

ADAM became-- 23:54-57; 73:30
Cares for and loves His spirit CHILDREN-- 23:57
Is the Comforter-- 23:58; 31:5
Is the SPIRIT of TRUTH-- 23:58; 31:5
Witnesses all our doings-- 23:60-61
Protected Mary from the Presence of JEHOVAH--
23:63,80; 31:6
Manifestations and witnessing of-- 23:78-80, 31:7-8
Called Holy Spirit of Promise-- 24:14; 30:4-5; 126:2
Only witness of conception of JESUS CHRIST by
JEHOVAH-- 31:7
Becomes ADAM again at Adam-Ondi-Ahman-- 31:9
Spirit of Lord acted as H.G. at BAPTISM of ADAM--
73:29
Danger of denying witness of-- 170:3-12
When taken there will be no constraint among
wicked-- 203:13

HOME CONSTRUCTION:

Design and construct after spiritual laws-- 35:49;
57:26-27
Build below the mine in Salem, Utah-- 48:49-51
Sleeping quarters of parent's separate from the
children's-- 55:5-10
Importance of fencing-- 61:31; 122:18; 134:5; 227:3
Specifics on size and shape-- 122:all
Directions will continue to come little by little--
127:4-9
David to finish the house in Boise-- 188:4-9
Requirements for paint, slope and foundation-- 189:4-9
Robert2 to establish a portable saw mill-- 215:10-11

HUMILITY:

Soften our hearts like little children-- 24:4-7;
129:29-31

INHERITANCES (in Zion):

In Independence, Missouri and the regions round
about-- 2:1-8; 5:1
Given first to descendants of original land owners--
24:135-136
In Texas-- 134:4-15
Those who demand are like the Prodigal son-- 145:27-
28; 146:11-26
Only when there is a covenant and laws are lived--
162:7-15

ISRAEL:

Are choice spirits-- 10:11
White and delightful-- 85:7
Purified before entering the promised land-- 91:36-39
Rejected the higher laws-- 92:7-8
Where some of the tribes are located today--
139:11-44
When marrying heathen or gentile women-- 147:8-16
Mixed blood among Lamanites and LDS members--
159:10-20
Judah to be gathered first-- 163:5
Gentiles can not take precedence over Israelites--
172:4-7
Difficulties living the Lord's laws due to having some
gentile blood-- 198:1-8
All 12 tribes will be reconciled in the last days--
200:7-10
Time that Gentile no longer among Israel-- 254:1-10

ISRAEL (Identifying signs and places of):

Lost TRIBES of Israel hearken to Lord's voice-- 73:14-15
Sign of fair complexion and blue eyes-- 139:34-35,41;
141:23
Red hair (Levi)-- 139:41; 147:22
Tower above brethren (Judah)-- 147:19-21
Left-handed (Part of Benjamin)-- 147:23
Tribes have their "own place"-- 139:13; 147:24;
Ephraim in north: Scandinavia, England, Russia--
139:37
Dan went to far north, but intermarried heathen--
139:38
Simeon and Levi mixed among TRIBES-- 139:39
Asher in western Germany and surrounding nations--
149:7
Some of Dan, Ephraim, Zebulun, Manasseh, Issachar,
Benjamin found in North-Western Europe-- 149:8
True Lamanites in South America-- 159:15-19
Not all signs are given yet-- 159:17
More revelation promised to identify I.-- 159:20
True I. will not heed a faltering voice-- 171:4
I. must obey GOSPEL when gathering-- 254:34-39

JEHOVAH: (God The Creator):

Father of saviors of worlds-- 22:3-4
Father of JESUS CHRIST in the flesh-- 22:6-10; 23:62;
181:4

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 9

The Creator-- 22:5; 23:34-36,86; 31:2; 144:5-10;
151:7-9; 154:1-8
Alpha and Omega-- 22:45
No error or deceit in His mouth-- 23:3-4
Was the Savior of a previous earth-- 23:18-20
Creates earths for SPIRIT children to receive bodies--
23:25
LAW and Testament of J. with mankind-- 23:18-19,37
Called "Man of Holiness"-- 31:2

JESUS CHRIST: (Son of Jehovah):

Second coming of-- 18:2; 43:18-19; 159:7
Only Begotten of the Father (JEHOVAH) in the flesh--
22:7; 23:62
Firstborn SPIRIT of MICHAEL-- 22:19-20; 23:22; 31:10
Had right to be the Savior-- 22:21; 23:63-68,82-87
Will become JEHOVAH and Creator for righteous of this
earth-- 22:21-24; 32:24
Was sent by JEHOVAH to WORLD, but was not
received-- 22:46
Will return, reign as King of kings for 1000 YEARS--
22:47; 31:10
Presented the Plan of Salvation-- 23:26,31
Does same works as His Father-- 23:64-67
Did not create this earth-- 23:82-87
Descendants of to be gathered first-- 139:43
Is our Advocate with the Godhead-- 144:4
There is no other Christ but Jesus-- 191:3
Made sacrifice necessary for redemption of mankind--
191:4

JEWS:

Apostate LAW of, at time of JESUS CHRIST-- 56:13-16
Most Jews of today are not of Judah-- 141:22-24
Today's "Jews" must have GENTILE blood purged to
enter ZION-- 141:25-27; 149:9

JOHN KOYLE:

Had the divine mission of the DREAM MINE at Salem,
Utah-- 41:54
His gold mine to bring temporal salvation-- 41:86
Was faithful to the end-- 59:44-45; 130:18
Few were faithful in his generation-- 70:20
Some of his prophecies are about to come to pass--
71:14
SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS to vindicate his name--
101:19; 104:2-3
Works started by one can be completed by others--
136:8; 137:18-19
(See also PLACES OF REFUGE)

JOSEPH SMITH:

Fearred not men, and sought justice-- P:11
Endeavored to teach all, but people not ready-- 3:6;
22:26; 23:72; 32:26,28; 36:13; 37:2; 56:19; 58:4;
63:34
Restored the Lord's true church through revelation--
18:25; 69:1; 89:1,4
Had the Lord appear unto him-- 19:11-12
Sore curse on his murderers and those who conspired
against him-- 19:14; 59:16,26,37

Restored KNOWLEDGE of Godhead-- 20:1
TEMPLE GARMENT construction given him by an
ANGEL-- 43:64,66
Martyred trying to set in order the MARRIAGE laws--
46:20; 48:17
Many people claimed his revelations had errors--
47:19-20
Early saints didn't understand the Kingdom or the
United order-- 50:10
Understood and lived LAW of ADOPTION-- 51:10,43
Few were faithful in his generation-- 70:19 [but see
46:17]
Called "Baurak El" and "Gazelam"-- 85:4-5
Received the constitution for the Kingdom of God--
88:1-2
Appeared to JOHN KOYLE in dreams-- 89:7
The greatest PROPHET-- 91:46
Was the One Like Unto Moses in his day-- 91:8,40-50
Martyrdom by D Michael Quinn fairly accurate--
195:1
Did not sin in taking additional wives-- 231:2

JUDGMENTS OF GOD:

The Lord will destroy this nation-- 9:3-6,25-27; 172:26
Famine and pestilences-- 35:50
Horrific Utah flooding in 1983-- 36:18-24; 123:3-11
War shall multiply unto war-- 167:24-30
(See also: DESTRUCTIONS)

KINGDOM OF GOD (Political Arm of ZION):

Part of the united order covenants-- 61:37,39
Not fully established until the fall of the US
government-- 75:1-2
Its constitution is in the Church's archives-- 88:all
The School has precedence above all other
organizations in Zion-- 91:27-30
Initially used to govern all of Adam's posterity-- 181:8
Allows people to live all of the commandments--
186:1-2,6
Void of the burdens found in Babylon-- 204:15-16

KNOWLEDGE:

Removed from early Christian SCRIPTURES-- 18:16-17
Gods have all knowledge of LAWS of creation--
29:13-14
Keys of-- 110:8-11; 147:25; 152:13-14; 159:20
Needed to overcome ADVERSARY-- 135:1-2,18-19,24
LAW (Specific laws, and systems of law):
Of the UNITED STATES-- P:10; 24:31; 48:57; 66:6-7
L. to gain EXALTATION necessitates coming into
WORLD-- 22:34-36
To create-- 29:14-15
Of Abraham and Celestial MARRIAGE-- 30:2-5; 92:1;
154:18-21
Of MARRIAGE (in ZION)-- 46:13-41
Of ISRAEL to be restored and cleansed-- 56:6-26;
102:34-46; 167:9-11; 176:all
L. must be lived to obtain SPIRIT-- 56:11-12;
129:3-5,30-31
L. is Eternal, if SPIRIT is lost, one must return to the L.--
56:12; 154:25

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 10

Corrupted L. of the JEWS destroyed-- 56:13-16
Of consecration (in U.O.)-- 57:28-29; 61:22
Of UNITED ORDER-- 61:all
Of Jubilee-- 61:17
Higher and Lesser laws-- 92:all
Corruption of L. by vile men-- 102:47-51; 154:23-27;
164:2,16
The Ten Commandments are to be lived-- 129:10-28
L. pertaining to righteousness-- 133:9
L. needed to make correct decisions-- 164:1
Of God, or Babylon must be lived to gain blessings of--
155:4-5,10-11; 162:4-15; 164:3-7
Of confession and forgiveness-- 179:3-9
Of God requires asking forgiveness to those sinned
against-- 185:5-6
Lord does all things according to His law-- 191:2
Of continuance-- 237:all

LOVE (True principle of):

Lord chastises those He l.-- 8:14
Those who l. the Lord keep His commandments-- 21:1
Is not selfish, perceives what is best, encourages good--
49:all
Choice SPIRITS sent to MARRIAGE built on l. (not lust)--
49:2,5
LAW of ADOPTION brings faithful into bonds of l.--
51:45
ADVERSARY uses those we l. to discourage us--
105:16-17; 134:3
Is unconditional, can bring great heartache-- 114:6-14
Must experience rejection of l. to gain EXALTATION--
114:10-14
Evokes the correct use of ones capabilities-- 157:14-16
If you l. not Lord's servants, you l. not Him-- 160:15
Lord has l. for His friends in SCHOOL OF THE
PROPHETS-- 171:29-31
If those in work love each other, the Spirit will dwell
with them-- 192:32
(See Also: 124:26-30)

LUCIFER (D&C 76:25-27):

One of MICHAEL's eldest spirit CHILDREN-- 23:30
Rebels and follows after the ADVERSARY-- 23:30

MARRIAGE (in ZION):

To dead or fallen brother's WIDOW-- P:7; 24:31
-37,47,126; 83:3-4
New and Everlasting Covenant of m.-- 1:1; 5:1-6; 28:6-
9; 30:2-5; 42:11-16; 92:5-6; 101:13-18; 155:31-32
Plural m.-- 14:7-10; 26:50-51; 28:8; 95:1; 97:12;
133:6-8
M. system of Babylon-- 86:15
Between ISRAELites and GENTILES-- 147:10-13; 172:4-
7
Sealings of marriages-- 180:10-24
New and Everlasting covenant of marriage must be lived
according to LORD's law and His will-- 183:25-27
Eternal wives and children must be provided for, even
by m. to other men for time-- 231:3-16
(See also: FAMILY)

MICHAEL (Father of our Spirits, Third member of creating Godhead):

Saved by JEHOVAH on previous earth-- 23:18; 23:52
Became father of a numerous host of SPIRITS-- 23:20-
21,37
Called the "Archangel"-- 23:22:12; 31:3
Had to fall to bring forth mortal bodies-- 23:39-49
Had to be cast out of Garden because of fall-- 23:50-53
Renamed "ADAM" after the fall-- 23:54
Later became the HOLY GHOST-- 23:81
One of the Creating Godhead-- 144:5
Temporarily relinquished His standing in the heavens to
become Adam-- 181:5

MILLENIUM:

1,000 years of peace and rest-- 3:11; 31:10
Adversary and his angles unable to tempt us-- 8:17-20
Short season afterwards where adversary gathers his
followers-- 18:36-37

MIRACLES:

Healing the sick-- 180:5-6

MIXTURE:

Of doctrine-- 25:21-22; 67:37-38
Of the fibers in a garment-- 116:7
Of the seeds (monsters created by CAIN)-- 25:19-25;
67:37-38; 159:16
Of ISRAEL and heathen (becoming the GENTILES)--
139:22,33,36; 147:22-23; 159:10,16

NAMES FROM PREVIOUS SCRIPTURES:

Aaron-- 41:3,5,11; 130:7
Abinadi-- 54:3
Abraham-- 5:17; 23:24; 32:23-27; 44:17-19; 101:2;
177:22; 180:18; 118:2,21,23-25; 154:21; 205:4
Adam-Ondi-Ahman-- 22:43; 23:59
Agabus-- 91:7
Alma-- 8:3
Apollos-- 172:19
Assyrians-- 139:14,21
Babylonians-- 139:14,20
Balaam-- 91:7
Benjamin (King)-- 59:50; 216:4
Caesar-- 162:16
Caleb-- 91:39
Chaldean-- 173:9
Cumorah-- 3:27
David (King)-- P:19; 147:6
Eden-- 23:39,41,51; 32:20; 67:13
Egypt, Egyptian-- 91:11,31-36; 149:16
Egyptus-- 173:9
Esau-- 145:17
Eve-- 22:9,31,37-40; 23:47-48; 83:9; 142:2
180:12-17
Ezra-- 139:19,29
Gabriel-- 3:25
Hagar-- 101:2
Halah & Habor-- 139:15
Ham-- 25:9-10,22; 67:30; 173:9-10

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 11

Isaiah-- 223:16
Israelites-- 184:8
Issac-- 101:2
Jacob-- 139:25; 145:17; 147:18; 167:15; 171:23;
172:4
James (King)-- 216:4
Japeth-- 139:23,25; 174:7
Jeremiah-- 18:15,21; 54:3; 108:10; 119:1
Jerusalem-- 139:19
Jethro-- 91:10,24-29,33
John the Baptist-- 31:7; 91:44
John the Revelator-- 91:44; 223:15
Jordan (River)-- 139:16
Joseph (Son of Lehi)-- 159:19
Joshua-- 91:39
Judas-- 170:3
Laman & Lemuel-- 43:8; 119:2; 159:10,18-19; 254:20
Lamanites-- 31:35; 63:29-32; 117:4
Lehi-- 119:1-2,11
Man of Holiness-- 31:2
Mary (mother of Jesus)-- 23:63; 31:6-7
Mary (Magdalene)-- 179:4
Master Mahan-- 23:27-29
Medes & Persians-- 139:15
Mohonri Moriancumer (brother of Jared)-- 173:18
Mormon-- 254:19
Moses-- 18:58; 50:71; 91:10-13,23-44; 124:13;
129:10; 137:8; 176:3
Nephi-- 43:8; 99:3; 109:6; 158:4
Nazareth-- 217:6
Nephites-- 8:1-12; 117:4; 119:8; 183:26
Nimrod-- 48:4-5; 167:24; 257:12
Nineveh-- 108:8
Noah-- 25:22; 67:29; 173:2-8; 203:5
Paul-- 46:10; 91:7; 172:19
Peter-- 135:17; 170:1
Pharaoh-- 41:3,11
Pharisees-- 21:6; 178:13; 257:10
Philistines-- 189:5
Publican & Pharisee-- 63:21-23
Red Sea-- 91:11
Sanhedrin-- 170:1
Samson-- 48:6-8; 189:5
Sarah-- 101:1-2,4; 180:18
Saul (King)-- 18:63
Serpent-- 83:9; 112:2-3
Seth-- 32:17
Shem-- 139:23,25
Sodom & Gomorrah-- 108:9
Solomon-- 46:26; 147:6
Tower of Babel-- 139:23
Witch of Endor-- 29:9
Zoram-- 118:2
(See also: ABLE, ADAM, CAIN, TRIBES OF ISRAEL)

NAMES OF HISTORICAL OR WELL-KNOWN PERSONS:

Brigham Young-- 23:72; 50:66; 195:4
D Michael Quinn-- 195:1
David O. McKay-- 2:12; 5:28-29; 9:9-10
Edward Partridge-- 94:22

George Bush-- 167:14-18
Heber C. Kimball-- 175:12
Henry D. Moyle-- 5:25-27
Hugh B. Brown-- 5:20-21
Hyrum (Smith)-- 195:1
John Bryant-- 173:11
John H. Koyle-- 41:54; 41:86; 59:44-45; 130:18;
70:20; 71:14; 101:19; 104:2-3; 136:8; 137:18-19
John Singer-- 83:6
John Taylor-- 28:6; 69:1; 91:52; 195:7-8
Joseph Fielding Smith-- 16:1-3,5-8
Mark E. Peterson-- 5:22-23
N Eldon Tanner-- 109:3-7
Oliver Cowdery-- 31:17
Orson Pratt-- 139:2
Parley P. Pratt-- 104:16
Saddam Hussein-- 167:20-21
Spencer W. Kimball-- 35:27-31; 41:13-17; 43:53-54
Wilford Woodruff-- 69:1; 132:7

NAMES OF PRIVATE INDIVIDUALS:

"Abigail"-- 101:6; 109:2
Alex-- 211:14; 221:1; 228:1
Almon-- 169:6
Anne-- 31:39; 32:9
Barbara-- 62:7; 74:10; 78:5
Barbara Ann-- 228:2
Barry-- 106:10; 132:8; 136:10
(Sister) Becker-- 194:5; 195:26
Cassandra-- 223:8
Cathleen (or Cathy)-- (99:8-10); 130:24; 134:14,16;
167:3; 185:3; 196:6; 227:17; 233:7; 256:6
Curtis-- 35:40-43; 40:36; 42:26,33; 43:4,14; 44:24;
50:69; 223:9
David-- 113:3; 120:22; 124:17; 128:3,17; 145:22,28;
148:3,18; 149:21; 155:2; 156:12; 159:2; 161:1-5;
167:3-4; 169:19,22-27; 171:12; 178:6; 185:9; 188:6;
195:22; 215:5; 219:2; 227:4; 236:7-8; 239:1,5;
241:2,5; 251:1; 256:3,6
David2-- 106:17; 113:1
Deborah or Debra-- 153:7; 167:3; 187:9; 188:5; 250:9
Deborah2-- 148:3-11; 159:1; 162:all; 170:5
Edith-- 62:6
Edward-- 128:1-2; 130:20; 139:9; 142:15; 143:1;
149:21; 171:13-14; 189:5
Eli-- 153:3
Eugene-- 75:9; 84:1; 91:73-74; 230:7,9-10
Felicity-- 169:19-21; 188:5; 196:6; 220:3,12; 223:8
Francis-- 121:1
Frank-- 90:1-3,6; 102:5
Fred-- 112:2; 142:1
"Gazelam"-- 36:4-8,11-12,26-27
George-- 43:1-21
George2-- 251:10-15
Gene-- 33:13-15; 40:23-25,28; 41:1-2,13-14,62;
223:9
Grant-- 241:5; 245:3,5
Greg-- 46:39,41,42; 50:68-69
Heather-- 65:14; (94:27,36); 145:13; 223:8
Heber-- 75:9; 84:1; 106:8; 124:16; 136:7-8; 142:21;
143:7; 145:3; 149:21; 158:2; 178:8; 185:7; 219:2

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 12

Helen-- 139:3
"Hope"-- 8:22-23; 14:15-16; 16:4; 29:19-20
James-- 45:1,11; 46:8-10,41; 50:68-69
Jan-- 147:30; 171:26
Jerry-- 178:17
Joel-- 99:6-7
John-- 91:16,70; 170:5; 223:9
Joseph-- 35:44-45; 40:42; 41:68,71,73,77; 42:26,33;
44:8-14,23; 46:28; 48:12,19-21; 50:7,59-61,69;
91:17,70; 223:9
Joshua-- 215:7
Justin-- 245:7
Kathy-- 50:52-54; 62:7
Kenneth-- 75:9,17
Kevin-- 190:7
Lee-- 46:41; 48:59-67; 50:69; 58:8-15; 75:9; 84:1;
104:10; 106:6; 115:12; 124:16; 130:10,13,22; 133:3;
136:1,3; 137:3; 140:2; 141:4,16; 143:19; 149:21;
152:1-12; 168:2; 178:14; 189:10; 192:10; 195:10;
207:6-7; 215:2-4; 228:2; 236:2-6
Leroy-- 28:1,18
Lisa-- 192:22; 194:5
Manfred-- 178:5,9
Mark-- 107:19
Mary-- 40:18
Merle Jr. and Sr.-- 57:53-60
Michael-- 215:6
Mildred-- 62:6; 101:4,8; 131:9; 134:4,8; 145:15,27;
(146:14-15,21-22); 154:12,28; 223:8
Ogden-- 31:17,31
Opal-- 42:3,18,21,36; 44:38; 46:14; 50:35,54; 62:6;
65:14; 78:5; 94:38-39; 96:6-7; 112:10; 145:13; 223:8
Patrick-- 62:6
"Peter Braun"-- 147:30
Piper-- 150:4,5
Quayle-- 62:10; 71:7
"Radomach"-- 6:1
Randy-- 245:5
Richard-- 91:73; 96:6; 106:8; 124:16; 128:12; 142:5;
145:3; 150:1,6; 157:1; 165:3; 171:6-11; 215:5
Richard2-- 114:15; 128:3; 171:32-36
Rob-- 221:3; 241:5; 250:9
Robert-- (See PROPHET (The Prophet))
Robert2-- 62:6; 73:1; 75:9,10; 83:23; 84:1; 94:16,19;
96:10; 97:13; 98:12,14; 102:10,16; 106:8; 118:10;
121:11; 128:5; 130:10; 134:11; 136:5; 142:5; 143:7;
145:3; 149:21; 156:10; 171:15-20; 178:8; 215:10;
230:7; 245:4
Robert3-- 98:12,14
Robert4-- 114:15; 123:1; 139:2
Ronald-- 106:16,19; 107:1; 222:1
Scott-- 62:6; 84:7; 99:4,5; 112:1,17,19; 117:8; 124:16;
128:3; 134:9; 136:12
Siegfried-- 178:6; 194:5; 195:26; 197:3
Stephen-- 96:9; 97:3; 98:12,14; 124:19; 145:13
Steven-- 46:43; 50:69; 58:21; 62:7
Susan-- 47:12; 62:7
Timothy-- 107:18; 120:21; 128:3
"Tola"-- 142:17,18,23,25; 143:1,2
Valmore-- 153:3 Vicki-- 58:16; 118:34; 145:16

Walther-- 132:1,7,9; 136:9; 142:16,18,22,25; 143:6;
144:11; 145:3; 147:29; 149:6,9,25; 171:25,28; 173:1;
178:3; 194:5; 197:all
Wayne-- 35:46; 42:33; 43:22,25; 50:69; 55:5
"Willi Daase"-- 147:30
William-- 42:2,17,18; 46:14; 50:40,69; 60:1; 62:7;
66:2; 68:6; 75:9; 77:2; 84:1,10; 86:6; 93:2; 96:6;
106:8,25; 112:1; 114:17; 115:6; 145:13; 170:5; 223:9

NAMES OF PRESENT-DAY PLACES OR ORGANIZATIONS:

Australia-- 221:2
Brigham City (Utah)-- 41:64
Butte (Montana)-- 122:1
California-- 168:1
Callao (Utah)-- 41:60
Canada-- 196:1
Comanche (Texas)-- 204 and later headings
Dallas (Texas)-- 140:1
England-- 139:37,42
Europe-- 139:36
Genola (Utah)-- 190:16
Hill Cumorah (New York)-- 3:27
Hillspring (Alberta)-- 196:6
Idaho Falls (Idaho)-- 122:1
Independent Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day
Saints-- 173:12
Ireland-- 139:42
Iraq-- 167:22
Kalispell (Montana)-- 97:10; 98:8
Middle East 167:13
Newark (Utah)-- 230:10; 235:1; 236:4; 244:4; 251:1
Phoenix (Arizona)-- 128:11; 219:2
RLDS Church-- 9:20
Russia-- 139:37
Salem (Utah)-- 41:54; 48:49; 54:9; 90:12
Salt Lake City (Utah)-- 9:12; 41:64; 123:8
Santaquin (Utah)-- 188:7
Scandinavia-- 139:37
Spanish Fork (Utah)-- 48:46
St. George (Utah)-- 94:27
State of Utah-- 192:14
Yost (Utah)-- 90:11; 102:5; 244:4
(See also: UNITED STATES, GATHERINGS)

NEGRO (Pure Negro):

Beast of the Field-- 67:13-20,27,31-35
Daughter of the Serpent-- 83:7-9
Receive salvation by being obedient to their masters--
124:34-37
Never actually had the priesthood-- 174:all
(See also: CAIN)

ONE MIGHTY AND STRONG:

Will destroy those who oppose the Lord's work-- 9:11
Sets the church in order-- 18:64-65; 89:8-11; 91:55,
57-67

ORDINANCES:

Confirmation and giving of the HOLY GHOST--
24:108-109

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 13

Confirming of PRIESTHOOD and offices separately-- 24:115
By REVELATION to those worthy (not by age)-- 24:122-123
Re-BAPTISM-- 24:27,114,120; 42:48; 99:10; 132:8
Washing of Feet-- 76:4-7
Of BISHOP and his counselors-- 97:11
Councilors in the SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS-- 132:8
Of Presiding BISHOP, by PROXY-- 143:8
Not confirmed by revelation are not eternal-- 228:1-11
(See also: BAPTISM, PROXY BLESSINGS AND CURSINGS, PURGING OF GENTILE BLOOD)

OZONDAH (Business order of Zion):

In Dallas, TX-- 130:21
Problems that slow progress-- 133:3-5; 136:1-4;
137:3-10; 139:4-8; 140:1-11; 141:4-10; 219:1-8
Gentiles can not take precedence over Israelites-- 172:6
Should be a source of revenue to build up Zion-- 188:8
In Yost, UT-- 244:4

PARABLES:

Lord often speaks in p.-- 23:72; 57:5
Of the architect and builder-- 63:37-44; 80:3-6
Of the deceitful merchants-- 26:all; 103:all
Of the field-- 41:42-45; 70:all; 96:12-20
Of the leaven-- 57:14-17; 172:27-28
Of the vehicle light panels-- 155:14-30
Of the pear tree-- 24:41-105; 83:10-11
Of the platter-- 91:67
Of the vessels-- 24:103-105; 56:14-23; 58:29-32
Of the man with a large family-- 218:all
Of the wealthy entrepreneur-- 229:12-22
Of five daughters given cake-- 258:6

PHRASES (Unique to the Second Book of Commandments):

"My gospel is plainly written"-- P:4
"Devise of mind"-- P:5
"A man by nature will take care of his own"-- P:9
"By his weaknesses he is made strong"-- P:15
"Right ways of the Lord"-- 1:7
"Clap their hands with joy"-- 18:2
"In league with the evil one"-- 21:3
"Speak in a difficult tongue"-- 23:3
"All things to be made manifest"-- 23:73
"Pure blood of Israel"-- 32:7-8
"The secrets of heaven"-- 36:3
"Ye know not what manner of men ye are"-- 35:39;
40:10; 41:20-21;
"Hiding places"-- 50:5; 139:12
"Chosen seed"-- 51:42-43; 74:9; 149:5;
"Faithful in the bonds of love"-- 51:45
"Fares of Babylon"-- 44:37; 53:17; 61:29; 129:22
"Politics of God verses politics of man"-- 63:12-13
"Beasts of the Field"-- 67:13,17-18,25,31; 124:35
"Strike hands with the wicked"-- 80:10; 161:3; 249:11
"Daughter of the Serpent"-- 83:9; 180:23
"Foothold of Zion"-- 98:14
"Great fetters"-- 107:21

"Wilderness of sin"-- 118:30; 119:11; 155:1
"The little band I have chosen"-- 137:1
"This is a hard saying"-- 145:32; 146:6; 169:18
"A goodly husband"-- 162:19
"There is no middle ground"-- 171:36
"Hosts of heaven"-- 173:11
"Above all else"-- 192:2

PHRASES (From previous scriptures):

"I shall fight your battles"-- P:12
"Carnally minded"-- P:13
"Shedding of innocent blood"-- P:19
"Line upon line"-- 1:3; 5:4; 56:22; 135:26
"Trample pearls, and rend thee"-- 8:21
"All is well"-- 23:13-15; 79:13-14; 83:14-16; 129:7
"Son of the morning"-- 23:30
"Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil"-- 23:41
"Glory of the world"-- 24:27,64-65
"The Only Begotten in the Flesh"-- 32:19-21
"My house is a house of order"-- 41:72
"Arm of Flesh"-- 43:18-19
"Daughters of Zion"-- 53:10
"The time is short"-- 83:25
"More sure word of prophecy"-- 97:17
"Buffetings of the Adversary"-- 114:17; 132:8
"Forbidden Paths"-- 130:2
"Broken heart and contrite spirit"-- 140:15
"Breath of Life"-- 158:5
"Secret parts"-- 161:4

PLACES OF REFUGE:

Aetna, Alberta-- 243:2; 244:2
Boise, Idaho-- 41:65; 42:49; 46:39; 54:7-8; 62:2-4;
68:4; 97:14; 106:25; 109:2; 112:9; 180:8; 190:16;
192:5,23; 93:3-4
Brigham City, Utah-- 41:64
Callao, Utah-- 41:60
Cardston, Alberta-- 41:63; 48:48; 52:4; 63:2; 75:10
94:15-16,32; 98:12,14; 99:15; 123:5; 128:8; 208:9
Creston, British Columbia-- 41:63; 94:32
England and Ireland (anciently)-- 139:42
Independence (Jackson and Clay counties), Missouri--
41:58-59,64; 91:51
Logan, Utah-- 230:19
Lyster, British Columbia-- 41:63
Newark, Utah-- 230:10; 235:1; 236:4; 244:4; 251:1;
256:3-4
Salem, Utah-- 41:54-57,64; 48:49; 141:1; 190:16
Salt Lake City, Utah-- 9:12-14; 41:65; 123:8
Texas (Near Priddy)-- 40:28; 41:62; 178:16; 190:16;
192:9
Texas (Near Comanche)-- 192:5-6; 194:2-15; 195:24;
197:3; 198:28; 210:1,10; 227:3; 230:2
Valley of Adam-Ondi-Ahman-- 22:43; 23:59; 31:9
Yost, Utah-- 90:5,11; 102:5; 244:4
Not in Germany-- 132:12
Not at Prince George, British Columbia-- 102:10
Some are designated as temporary-- 41:61
A few must be cleansed by fire first-- 41:64
Other locations will eventually be designated-- 41:60;
214:18

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 14

Can only be built by those tried in the fire of adversity-- 195:16; 213:all
Vandalism problem stops progress-- 217:1-2
Rules for allowing others to visit-- 213:3-10
Families not to seek luxuries-- 219:10-16
Rules for refuge places for Israelites -- 254:40--42
(See also: GATHERING)

POWER:

Of the Son of God-- 23:87
To create-- 29:15-16
ONE MIGHTY AND STRONG to have scepter of p.-- 91:55
The ENDOWMENT gives p. over enemies-- 165:1
True ISRAEL have the p. to build ZION-- 167:32

PRAYER:

All are heard and considered-- P:1; 43:1; 62:3; 68:4-5; 131:14; 163:1; 185:2
To ask forgiveness-- 1:6,17
To avoid temptation-- 10:8; 116:3,5-6
Should be done often-- 42:7
To seek vindication and vengeance-- 47:1; 60:25-29
When two or more are gathered-- 63:17; 124:26
How we should be praying-- 79:1-12; 81:all
To ask for strength-- 130:25
To overcome generational afflictions-- 135:25
To perform proxy blessings/cursings-- 138:7
Reason for the Lord's prayer-- 186:8

PRIESTHOOD:

Among the Nephites-- 8:1-12
Taken away from men-- 8:10-12; 83:1-3,9
Confirming of-- 24:115-124; 42:25-26; 30:20; 132:8
P. and NEGRO-- 25:2-27; 83:7-10; 139:25; 173:4; 174:all
Given to the PROPHET-- 42:24-25; 110:3
Of Aaron (appendage of P. of Melchizedek)-- 41:79; 130:11-12
Improper to dominate with-- 91:20-22
Restored by JOSEPH SMITH-- 91:56
Greater than offices in it-- 110:1-2
Non-Levite BISHOP need not be a high Priest, except in CHURCH-- 110:12-15
Keys of KNOWLEDGE must be given with ORDINATION-- 110:17-18
If a man holds an office in both P.s, he must not confuse the two callings-- 130:12
Non-Israel must be ADOPTED into ISRAEL to hold P.-- 139:25
No beginning nor end to P. the LORD holds-- 181:2
Only the LORD can give or take the P. from a man-- 195:20-21
Melchizedek P. given in pre-existence by fore-ordination, and receive it by revelation-- 204:32-38
Taken from anyone who attempts to ordain blacks to P.-- 204:41-42
Office of Elder given to School Member-- 221:2
Offices are temporal, but P. is eternal-- 228:12
Instructions concerning Patriarchs-- 254:29-33

PRIESTHOOD OFFICES IN CHURCH:

BISHOP-- 1:14; 18:38-51; 24:134; 94:19-22
"Assistants to the Quorum of the Twelve" (not given by REVELATION)-- 18:13-14; 24:86-87
Apostles (A Quorum for each 144 Stakes)-- 18:15-24,57
First Presidency (only to have three members)-- 5:4; 18:15-20,25
Elder-- 18:39-45
Some are not after the order or heaven"-- 19:9-14; 24:86-87
O. of Stake BISHOP done away with by the CHURCH-- 24:87-89
O. of the PROPHET-- 24:66-68,89
P. and not just office must be given in ORDINATION-- 24:118-120
Offices to be given to worthy with talents by REVELATION, not by age-- 24:121-123

PROFESSIONAL TRAINING AND WORK IN BABYLON:

Fathers to teach their sons a trade-- 51:19-20, 37
Girls can also be taught a trade-- 53:5;
Prepares us for things to come-- 160:3,10-11
We are held accountable for the quality of our employment-- 166:1-11
Put our gifts and talents to work for us-- 169:22-27

PROPERTIES (Involved with the work):

In Brigham City, Utah-- 41:64
Farm near Cardston, Alberta-- 41:73; 62:4; 82:4; 83:23-24; 90:4; 98:12; 102:2-3,10; 121:1; 124:19-20; 128:5-7; 133:1-2; 134:4-14; 156:10; 171:18
Mine at Yost, Utah-- 90:5; 102:5; 244:4
Trailer at Boise, Idaho-- 90:8; 112:9
Small house (Scott's in Cardston, Alberta)-- 97:6-9; 99:4-5; 128:5-7; 171:16-17
Early Mormon ENDOWMENT house near Nephi, Utah (in Spring City, Utah)-- 99:12
In Phoenix, Arizona-- 128:11
In Salem, Utah area-- 41:73; 121:4; 128:20-22; 130:21; 148:1-2; 159:1-2; 162:1-7
In Boise, Idaho-- 188:6; 192:12-13; 193:3-5
Others-- 41:74,76; 63:18; 83:24; 154:14

PROPHET (The Prophet - Robert Crossfield):

Weak, not learned, "Dung"-- P:14-15
Chastisements to-- 2:9; 3:2-5; 5:21; 7:1-2; 8:26-28; 10:1-2; 11:1-2; 13:4-5; 35:6-7; 40:13; 43:22-28; 59:61-64; 108:1-2; 109:1-3; 111:7-8; 143:8; 155:34; 169:1-4; 177:5-7; 192:1-3; 219:1-9
Rejected by CHURCH LEADERS-- 5:15; 24:100; 26:16,19,57,71; 83:3-4
Commanded to emigrate to the UNITED STATES-- 14:13; 40:31; 48:54,76; 94:24-39; 96:3-5
CHURCH LEADERS challenged to write true REVELATIONS, like P.'s-- 19:8-10
Errors claimed in REVELATIONS-- 19:3-6; 47:18-20; 59:2-21; 126:1
Named "Onias"-- 24:1
Called to restore TRUTHs so shortly corrupted-- 31:34

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 15

Chosen before born-- 32:3
Promised (and given) a wife-- 32:7-8; 96:3
Authority given to-- 42:23-25,28
Fallen wives of-- 54:2-5; 94:24-26; 96:3-5; 145:16;
146:11-16,19-22
Five YEARS to live unless supported-- 54:1; 65:11-12
Will help bring forth much gold and silver-- 59:47
Conversation with God in dream-- 63:7-15
Contention in household of-- 65:15-18
"An elias" (Forerunner)-- 85:1
Not to work any more in Babylon-- 104:17-19; 141:2
Discouragement and sorrow of, because of those with
him-- 105:16-18; 114:2,17; 170:1-5
Has the same BLESSING as Abraham-- 118:7-9,21
Not supported and heeded by many with him-- 118:16-
23; 151:12-14; 177:15-25
Promised to be blessed materially-- 130:6; 160:1
To help Lee with the OZONDAH-- 130:21
Descendent of Holy One of ISRAEL-- 139:43
To build up the UNITED ORDER Society in Utah--
141:1-2
Reason not blessed materially yet-- 142:28
Despised by some with him-- 160:13-15
To compile a book: "The Laws and Statutes of God unto
His People Israel"-- 176:8
There must be a total repentance or Scepter will be
taken from him-- 183:3-4
Life preserved by Cathy-- 185:3-4
If full health restored, his life would be shortened, as
those in work would use him up-- 202:1-4
Commended by Lord for willingness to accept
chastisement, and for seeking truth-- 214:20-22
Released from Bishopric-- 215:5
Called "dung" because the LORD knew He would be
greatly rejected-- 223:5-6
Those who reject the P. will smell like trampled "dung"
in day of judgment-- 223:17-19
Instructions on and importance of taking care of the
P.-- 227:9-17

PROPHETS (Of the Lord):

Fate of those who reject-- 8:11-12
Many appointed as prophets-- 13:7
Fallen CHURCH LEADERS persecute and seek to destroy
true p.-- 24:72; 25:6
Office of p.-- 24:66-68,89
Only righteous recognize true p.-- 32:35-40
Sent from time to time-- 36:15
(See also: SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS)

PROPHETIC GIFTS:

Lord chooses contemptible things of earth-- 3:3
Received only on basis of righteousness-- 31:21-29
Esteemed as naught by WORLD-- 32:35-40
Pattern of true vs. false gifts-- 41:29-40
Some seek by herbs-- 67:2-12
Revelators and Seers must be proven-- 82:10-11
Still small voice speaketh by the SPIRIT-- 107:7
(See also: REVELATION, SPIRITUAL GIFTS)

PROXY BLESSINGS, CURSINGS, DEDICATING:

Directions for performing-- 138:2-7
Conferring priesthood offices by p.-- 143:8; 228:1
Graves and coffins-- 197:6-10
Baptism can not be done by proxy for the living--
211:15-17

PURE IN HEART:

Shall inherit land in Missouri-- 2:1

PURGING OF GENTILE BLOOD:

Mix blood Jews can be adopted into Judah after
purging-- 141:26
Directions for performing-- 142:23-25
Women who appear as gentiles but bring forth Israelite
children-- 147:10-14
Mixed blood causes a disturbance within-- 150:7-8
Accepted of the Lord-- 163:3

QUIETNESS AND CIRCUMSPECTION COMMANDED:

There is wisdom in being quiet-- 2:6; 41:55; 192:27-30
Gather people without making a noise-- 75:4
Wise as serpents and harmless as doves-- 102:21,24-
25; 132:10; 201:29-30
Be careful in the workplace-- 124:11

RACES OF MANKIND:

Because of judgment from pre-existence-- 205:all

REAL ESTATE BUSINESS:

Inspired by the Lord for a wise purpose-- 41:73; 42:49;
44:7, 25-26; 50:59-61; 58:23-27

RECORDKEEPING (Strict records to be kept):

To avoid confusion-- 42:27, 33-37, 44
For marriages-- 86:16-17
For financial transactions-- 97:2; 113:6
For learning about ancestors-- 139:30

REDRESS OF WRONGS:

Done to the early saints-- P:11
Reclaim lands in Missouri-- 9:15-27
To rectify crooked laws-- 48:55-57

REFUGES:

(See GATHERING and PLACES OF REFUGE)

REPENTANCE:

To be forgiven-- P:1-2,16; 1:3,5-6,9,14;
24:39,112,130; 131:4; 133:9-10; 166:15
Encouraged through chastisements-- 2:9; 3:2-5; 5:21;
7:1-2; 8:26-28; 10:1-2; 11:1-2; 13:4-5; 35:6-7; 40:13;
43:22-28; 59:61-64; 108:1-2; 109:1-3; 111:7-8;
143:8; 155:34; 169:1-4; 177:5-7; 183:3-4; 192:1-3;
219:1-9; 220:1-9
To return to the Lord-- 11:11; 15:3; 171:2
Needed prior to baptism during the church cleanse--
24:109-111; 131:4
Recognize errors and then rectify the situation--
124:33; 146:23-26

The Second Book of Commandments ~ Index and Study Guide ~ Page 16

Prior to conducting proxy curses-- 138:5
Blessings taken until r. is evident-- 139:5-7; 140:6;
151:4-5
Unconfessed sins stay with us until judgement day--
144:17; 179:all
All receive total forgiveness through true r.-- 150:5;
189:2; 198:8
People who deny the Spirit for gain like Judas-- 170:all

RETIREMENT (in Zion):

After working 60 years-- 65:3-7

REVELATION (Principle of):

To the CHURCH has stopped-- 1:1-2; 5:1-5; 9:9-10
Man must be worthy to speak with God-- 3:1
Verifying that it comes from the right source-- 11:3-7;
47:18; 57:31-41; 106:5-6; 107:5-6
Only one appointed at a time to be Lord's mouthpiece--
13:6-7
False that only CHURCH President can receive r.--
24:73-74
Can be received by WOMEN-- 24:74-75
Called the "rock" CHURCH built on in all ages-- 31:20-
21
Some given but hidden up until people are ready--
36:13-15;
All men to seek own r.-- 41:48-51; 57:31-34; 102:15-
17; 144:11-12; 148:18
Some r. given as an example-- 46:31-38
Seek r. in all things-- 48:44
Continuous r. needed-- 63:37-44; 126:8-10; 127:4-9;
130:17; 132:9; 135:26
Attributes of true r.-- 69:1-7
Can be received for others-- 91:2-14
Holy place needed to receive r.-- 134:1-2
More R. given when previous r. heeded-- 145:7-9
WOMEN in ZION to choose husband by spirit of r.--
167:7
All to be revealed in last days-- 179:1
R. upon r. given to overcome sins of the fathers-- 180:3

REVELATIONS (From the evil one):

To deceive and confuse and lead down to Hell-- 17:1;
57:31-34
Received by church leaders-- 24:69-70; 25:5-8,16-18,
26-30
Will often contain some truth-- 29:10-12
Received by President Kimball about the blacks-- 35:27-
31
Received by Gene-- 41:1-7
Received by those who's gift is not acceptable-- 43:55-
62

REVELATIONS TO THE PROPHET:

At first, to be kept back-- 4:all; 8:21
Later, to have DISTRIBUTION-- 21:9-10; 24:137;
35:19-26; 41:67,70; 42:50; 43:46-47; 60:4-6;
79:15-16; 105:9-11
R. on each subject to be gathered-- 126:7,11
R. given to PROPHET for exaltation or total damnation--
183:2

The Lord awaits works before giving more-- 234:all

RICH PEOPLE:

Help the poor purchase an inheritance in Zion-- 2:2-3
Harder to enter heaven than a camel going through the
eye of a needle-- 5:25-27
Don't equally participate in the welfare program--
24:21-24
Can be caught in a snare with their wealth-- 41:81;
148:16-17
Better to come to the Lord when prosperous instead of
being humbled-- 71:10-11; 140:6
Comforts are good if obtained in the correct manner--
157:3,19

SABBATH AND LORD'S DAY:

Saturday is the day of rest and Sunday is for worship--
33:3-12; 100:1-4
Observing will distinguish us from the wicked-- 41:83-
85; 52:12-13; 61:18-19
Sunday schools for spiritual matters-- 175:5

SELF-MASTERY:

Be not afraid to fight for truth-- P:17-20
Be patient, diligent and pray always-- 10:4-11
Be acquainted with the ways of the adversary-- 135:19
Be willing to stand alone-- 136:6
Whatever a man attaineth to shall be his rewards in the
heavens-- 157:2-13,17-25
True men don't complain but seek the Lord's will--
169:33-35

SERVICE TO OTHERS:

Purges pride from us and invites the Spirit-- 129:31;
171:11
Those given salaries are as servants-- 130:14
A woman returning to her husband can come back as a
servant or a slave-- 146:21-22

SETTING IN ORDER:

Crooked path will be made straight-- 191:6-8
Prior to the coming forth of the righteous generation--
35:11
Part of the foretold calamities to come-- 41:9
Prior to Zion being established-- 48:12-13
Only the elect will stand-- 46:23

SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS (Educational Arm of Zion):

Must be set up to prepare a generation for ZION--
39:1-4
To gather KNOWLEDGE from all good BOOKS-- 39:4;
57:18-20
To compile studies of MARRIAGE, UNITED ORDER--
48:12; 50:12
To have seven courses teaching spiritual and temporal
salvation-- 57:19-22; 175:6-11
To teach agriculture and LAWS of HEALTH-- 57:23-25
Instructions on special missionary work by S.-- 59:49-
56; 112:1,10-18; 117:8; 131:1-2; 147:36; 149:22,25;
168:1-3

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 17

To be setup within another YEAR-- 60:8-10
The educational arm (or "Square") of ZION-- 61:35,39; 131:1; 175:2
To be set up first in ZION (from it comes all TRUTH)-- 75:6
Calling of men into S.-- 75:9; 91:73-74; 106:12,16-17; 112:19; 114:15; 113:3; 123:1; 128:1-3; 142:16-17; 147:30; 221:3; 228:1; 245:5; 245:7
Organization of S. achieved-- 76:1-3
To prepare, advertise and teach public lessons-- 84:10-11; 86:10-12; 104:18-19
To give instruction that leads to wisdom-- 107:22
To the S. and the fountain of truth ISRAEL will be gathered-- 109:3
Chastisements to Salem school-- 118:15-23; 177:14-21
To continually edit and prepare material to warn about coming DESTRUCTIONS-- 128:12-13
Melchizedek PRIESTHOOD needed to partake of ORDINANCES of S.-- 130:20
Sealed up heavens against GENTILE church-- 131:13-14; 159:14
To write history of CHURCH from JESUS to present-- 132:3-7
Setup in Germany-- 132:11; 142:16; 147:29; 166:16; 169:28-37; 171:21-31; 184:2 189:18; 192:19; 195:24-26
To make Judah and ISRAEL aware of their lineage-- 149:9,24; 150:10
To write to RICH who might help work-- 151:1
Must work day and night-- 159:7
Lord loves His "friends" in the S., if they will have it-- 171:29
Schools to eventually be set up in all wards and stakes of Zion-- 175:3-19; 177:25
S. set up by Adam, who held its keys-- 181:10
S. and work protected by LORD's intervention-- 189:8
Responsible for discerning if a claimed sign and witness is correct-- 193:10-12
Lee released from all offices in S.-- 195:18
Lee restored to office in S.-- 215:2
Minutes of World School meetings to be sent to those unable to attend-- 230:6-8

SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS PROJECTS:

The Restorer Newsletter-- 60:2
Literature to prepare women-- 241:2
Literature to prepare men-- 241:3-8
LDS Awakening-- 250:5
Handshake Project-- 250:9
Laws & Statutes-- 250:9
(See also: DISTRIBUTION OF THE REVELATIONS)

SCRIPTURES:

Sealed portion of Book of Mormon-- 31:35; 173:18-20
Relating to the united order covenants-- 61:20
Nephites and Lamanites inhabited the Salem area-- 117:4-7

SIGN AND WITNESS (Given to WOMEN in ISRAEL):

Do not mistake desire for revelation-- 46:14-19; 107:3-4; 108:4-6

Warning to not reject signs-- 47:6-7,12-13; 148:3; 162:2-6
Confirmation of the local School needed-- 48:25-36,37
Each wife in a family must have a sign-- 50:67; 167:5-8
When a daughter doesn't seek a sign for a husband-- 51:39-41
Relating to the united order covenants-- 61:25
Reserved for Israelites only-- 74:8-9,22-23
Differences between wives and concubines-- 147:4-27

SILVER AND GOLD:

Hidden by the Nephites-- 40:26-27
Relief Mine dividends-- 71:22-24
Preparing for the financial collapse-- 94:4-5; 97:3-4; 121:3
The Prophet to help bring forth much-- 59:47

SINS AND WICKEDNESS (in the WORLD and CHURCH):

Ignoring WIDOWS AND ORPHANS-- P:3-6; 1:11-13; 24:31
Adultery-- P:7; 24:14,125; 48:39; 126:3-6
Perverting ways of the Lord, flattery-- 1:11
Signseeking-- 1:18; 43:4-14,36-38
Sluggardness & idleness-- 10:5; 98:6; 135:20-23
Murder-- 19:14; 28:81; 67:21-22; 83:5-6
Theft-- 24:15; 50:23-26
Hypocrisy-- 24:28,125; 131:20
Drunkards-- 24:84,125
Reviling-- 24:125
Fornication-- 24:125; 131:20
Lying-- 24:125
Coveting other's goods-- 24:125
Homosexuality and lesbianism-- 24:125
Accepting titles and POWER without works-- 31:26-27; 135:14
Charging USURY-- 61:1-3; 129:15
Rebellion in heart-- 63:19-24; 135:12
Seeking own pleasures-- 102:48; 130:2
Accepting TITHES from POOR and WIDOWS-- 129:16
Polluting bodies-- 129:22-23
Dishonoring parents-- 129:26-27
Having minds of darkness-- 131:17-20
Finding fault with others-- 135:3
Considering oneself better than others-- 135:9
Hating, belittling, degrading others-- 135:15
Seeking own aggrandizement-- 136:1
False ministers cry purity and chastity, but are corrupt-- 173:15-18
Pornographic spirit sears mind-- 257:all
Men & women fail to prepare for marriage-- 258:8-18

SLAVERY:

Several different types-- 204:5-14

SPIRIT BEINGS AND INFLUENCES (Evil):

Adversary and his angels take possession of bodies of wicked-- 8:17
False gods to abound-- 17:1
Of wicked who have lived previously on earth-- 29:4-12

The Second Book of Commandments ~ Index and Study Guide ~ Page 18

Surround mankind on earth-- 29:11
Seek to take possession of bodies of mankind-- 31:12-14; 67:9-10
Of beliar-- 43:53-54
Of lust-- 83:13
Of false peace-- 83:14-16,19; 135:13
Prompting of false s. comes to those who become a LAW to themselves-- 107:17
False s. comes from using wine made by enemies-- 107:20
Lead astray those who seek s. without works-- 129:5-7,29
S. of rebellion takes those who complain-- 130:5
Ways of overcoming-- 135:all
Of self-righteousness-- 135:3-5,9; 155:12-13
Of seeking power-- 135:9,14
Of hate and jealousy-- 135:15-17
Of inactivity-- 135:20-23
Of self-will-- 171:37-38
Of false prophecy and oracles-- 173:13-15
Deceives those who seek here and there after they have the truth-- 173:22-25
Those of the evil one bare fruit withered and deformed-- 187:6-7
Evil spirits have not the bounds physical beings have -- 200:3-4
Be aware of pride, it bringeth down the greatest of men-- 244:6
Adversary influences men to use s. gifts for wrong purposes-- 245:14

SPIRIT BEINGS AND INFLUENCES (Good):

S. of righteous who lived on earth can influence for good-- 31:15-16; 156:6
Gives fearlessness, and delights soul of righteous-- 41:29-32
Faithful to be led by s. not commanded in all things-- 48:73
Lifts up soul, exposes evil, despised by those led by false spirits-- 83:17-19
When one receives the FULLNESS OF THE SPIRIT they have power to heal the sick-- 180:6
Greater portion of Spirit not given because faults are seen and condemned instead of helped-- 198:10-12
S. gifts must be used to build Zion only-- 248:15

SPIRITS (Truths and Laws):

S. CHILDREN-- 30:1-3; 32:14-16,23-24
Trying the spirits-- 11:3-7; 41:29-33; 83:12-22; 107:18,23
World of s.-- 22:34; 29:4-9; 156:2-9; 172:8-21
S. gifts-- 41:52; 43:5; 63:16; 82:10-11; 104:8; 106:26; 107:19; 128:18-19; 130:27; 137:9; 147:16; 148:7-11; 169:24-27
Manifestations of Lord's POWER-- 104:7-9
Receiving the S.-- 129:3,31; 169:12
Sins and errors remain after death; s. world has places for all-- 157:21-23; 172:8-21

TITHING:

Determines if one qualifies for an inheritance in Zion-- 2:7-8
No-paying members lack faith and are to be cast off-- 5:11; 24:127
Fundamentalists groups don't have the authority to collect-- 28:15-16
To be collected by the Aaronic priesthood-- 41:78-79
Examples of how to pay on one's increase-- 42:38-44
When dealing with the united order-- 50:30-33; 61:16,27; 113:5; 127:1-3; 140:13
Widows and destitute are exempt-- 129:16

TEMPLES (And Temple work):

Temple lot in Missouri-- 9:20
Ordinances are currently invalid-- 24:11-13; 99:13-15; 172:21-26
Receiving a new name-- 115:7-11
Pray that it will be cleansed-- 116:1-2
In Jerusalem-- 139:19
Endowment video-- 144:5-6
Endowment house destroyed-- 171:16-17

TRIALS AND TEMPTATIONS:

For our own good-- 12:1-2; 157:11
Resisting evil builds our immunity to temptations-- 45:3-10
Purify and refine the dross-- 59:10; 91:52
Used by the Lord as a test to see if we will follow Him-- 140:4; 149:3;
The greater the trial the greater the reward-- 150:2

TRIBES OF ISRAEL:

Asher-- 149:6-7
Benjamin-- 139:17; 149:8
Dan-- 139:16,38; 149:8
Ephraim-- 73:14; 139:37; 149:6,8,18,21; 167:14; 169:37
Gad-- 139:16
Issachar-- 142:23-26; 149:8
Joseph-- 149:21
Judah-- 139:17-20,26,42; 141:23; 147:19-21; 149:10; 150:10; 163:5; 167:14; 169:38
Levi-- 130:7; 139:39-41; 147:19,22; 149:13
Manassah-- 139:16; 149:8
Naphtali-- 139:16
Reuben-- 139:16
Simeon-- 139:39
Zebulun-- 149:8
(See also: ISRAEL)

TRUTH

Given line upon line-- 1:3
Will soon spread throughout the whole earth-- 172:27-28
People can lose it after having it-- 173:22

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:

Believers to continually seek to rectify LAWS of-- P:12
Must repent or be destroyed-- 9:25-27

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 19

Prophet commanded to move to-- 14:13
Government of will fall-- 48:55-56; 88:4
Crooked LAWS of-- 48:57
Must fall before ZION can come-- 75:1-2,5
Blood of Ephraim and Judah have right of leadership in-- 167:14

UNITED ORDER (Economic Arm of ZION):

All personal property to be laid before BISHOP of-- 24:134
Surplus PROPERTY-- 24:23,134
To be set up by Lord's LAWS-- 33:15; 50:6-61; 54:8; 57:28; 61:1-12
Shares-- 41:87-89; 50:73-74; 98:6; 71:23-24; 137:4; 140:14; 152:7
Redeemable and non-redeemable gifts-- 42:33-37,43-44
TITHING-- 42:38-47
Loans from-- 50:16-19,41-51; 97:1-2
FAMILIES must be in order to enter U.O.-- 50:64-68; 73:20
LAW of Consecration in-- 57:28-29
To be set up at Cardston, Alberta-- 60:7; 62:4-6; 75:10-14; 78:20; 94:15-23
Covenants to enter into-- 61:14-37,45; 62:15-18; 73:12; 151:2
To be set up at Boise, Idaho-- 62:7
Financial Institution ("the bank") to be setup prior to-- 71:15-31; 75:14
Those who gather to places of refuge must enter into-- 72:9-10; 73:10-13; 214:4-7; 254:41
A form of U.O. set up by Moses-- 91:27,30
Not to be subject to Babylon-- 97:5-6
Righteous DEBTS of one to be the debts of all-- 111:5
A trust could be setup in to protect assets-- 111:6
Tithing declaration to enter into-- 127:1-3
Presiding BISHOPic over U.O.-- 130:7-12,19; 142:19-21; 143:5-8; 171:15
To be set up in Salem, Utah area-- 120:23; 121:1-2; 141:2-3
Legal words of U.O. contract-- 145:10-11
True ISRAELites must be equal or have precedence in-- 152:2-3,11
Name: "United Order After the Holy Order of God"-- 152:10
Lord will give RICHes to U.O. to build ZION-- 160:1
U.O set up by Adam in beginning-- 181:7
Rules on those who enter without their spouse-- 204:21-27
At death, last tithing settlement become eternal inheritance of UO member-- 233:all

UNITED ORDER STEWARDSHIPS:

Borrowing money to get started-- 50:16-18,27-29; 98:4; 120:24
Examples of printing and bread making-- 50:35-40,52-54; 86:9
Do not envy the callings of others-- 137:12-19
Stewards are under the Lord's employ-- 140:7-8; 152:10

WICKED (in the WORLD):

Seek to destroy the prophets-- 4:1
Should repent-- 79:6
All that they have is cursed-- 82:6
Cause the heavens to weep-- 131:17-20
Heed not their advice-- 136:11
Their deception will soon be discovered-- 191:10-11

WIDOWS AND ORPHANS:

Church leaders ignore their wailings-- P:3-4; 1:12-14; 24:26,30-37,47,128;
Exempt from tithing-- 2:8
Gifts should be to the poor not those who have no need-- 52:6,14-15
Woman who falsely claimed to be a w.-- 162:19

WOMEN AND WIVES (in Zion):

W. in order can receive REVELATION-- 24:74-75
Must be totally dedicated to ZION, as husband-- 27:4-5; 42:29-32; 86:15; 148:12-14; 180:11
To be subject to husband, and to rule over CHILDREN-- 35:12-17; 150:4-5; 180:12-21
"Strange", WORLDLY w. forbidden-- 46:24-26; 130:2; 133:6-8
Seven WOMEN will take hold of one righteous man-- 46:55
W. in work to share burden to provide for FAMILY-- 48:68; 112:10
Father to be compensated for daughter given as wife-- 53:5-12
Special UNITED ORDER covenants of W.-- 62:15-18
Must be obedient in all things to bear chosen race-- 74:8-18; 146:3
BLESSING of Sarah to govern plural wives of Abraham-- 101:1-7
To be taught by husband-- 110:20; 139:9
Can become Queens & Priestesses-- 110:20; 180:15-17
Head wife to show great kindness, etc. to alienated plural wife-- 116:12-13
Fully disobedient w. to be replaced-- 121:5-10
Deceitfulness in w. perpetuated to CHILDREN-- 124:25-29
Must partake of sacrament-- 144:13
Must cling to LORD first, and not to FAMILY or things of the WORLD-- 146:1-8,27-30
Man and woman need each other to gain EXALTATION-- 146:3; 157:25
Has freedom to choose to live by LAWS of WORLD-- 162:4-5
To be diligent in work, at home or otherwise-- 166:5-6
To choose husband by SPIRIT of REVELATION-- 167:7-8
W. hold the Priesthood through the man-- 205:28
All Maidservants who heed not their head are given over to the ADVERSARY-- 247:all
Maidservants, by using gifts given them gain material and eternal blessings-- 251:16
(See also: SIGN AND WITNESS)

The Second Book of Commandments -- Index and Study Guide -- Page 20

WORLDLY TEACHINGS AND PRACTICES:

Abortion-- 24:81; 158:1-7
Arm of flesh: relying more and more on government --
73:22-24; 123:12-13
Drugs-- 2:6; 67:4-5; 107:21
Entertainment corruptions-- 102:47
Greed for luxury-- 219:13-16
Immunization (not necessarily wrong)-- 45:3-7
Occultism-- 29:9-10; 36:26
Pollution of earth by Gentiles-- 211:2-4
Reincarnation-- 36:1-3
Taking away free agency and binding with fetters--
186:7
Theory of Evolution-- 29:2-3
Traditions (Incorrect)-- 169:13-18
Unneeded contraception-- 24:81
Usury and debt system-- 50:41-47; 61:1-7; 69:16;
71:18; 98:5; 102:51; 129:15; 171:7

WORLD ("glory and blessings" of):

Everyone seeks the glory of Babylon-- 87:12-13
One reaps what they sow-- 145:12-31

YEAR(S):

One y. cleanse and REPENTANCE for CHURCH--
24:110-116
Sixty y. for man to sweat and labor-- 65:2-4
Ten y. for man to rest and teach-- 65:5-7
MILLENNIUM of peace for 1000 y.-- 3:11
Great tribulations to come within 6 y.-- 36:20; 123:3-
11
The PROPHET to die within 5 y. if health not
supported-- 54:1; 65:11-14
SCHOOL OF THE PROPHETS will be set up within
another year-- 60:8-10; (76:1)
Certain PAMPHLETS to be sent out before the new y.--
63:3-5; (64:1-3)
One y. and Prophet will be taken from Salem School
unless they repent-- 177:21

ZION (Full society organized by Lord's LAWS):

PROPERTIES of centerplace of Z. to be purchased--
2:2-6
COMMITTEE commanded to purchase lands of Z. for
CHURCH-- 9:15-27
DESTRUCTIONS and wars to come everywhere but in
Z.-- 36:23
Lord will gather from four quarters of earth to Z.--
50:2,5
To be established by LORD's LAWS-- 56:25; 171:1
Economic equality to exist in Z. (no USURY)-- 61:1-7;
65:8-10
Z. to have a FOUR-SQUARE organization-- 61:38-41
Z. set up by Moses, and restored through JOSEPH
SMITH-- 91:27-30,32.42-45
All things have been given to establish Z.-- 120:14-15
RICHes will be given to establish Z.-- 130:6; 160:1-7
Z. will be built up in spite of the wicked-- 130:6
None yet seek establishment of Z. with all their heart--
145:26

ISRAELites who deal honestly shall have power to build
Z.-- 167:32
Lord's prayer that Father's will be done on earth leads to
Zion-- 186:8-9

2bc.info is a website for the Second Book of Commandments. It has many Free pdfs (2bc.info/pdf) with excerpts from the 2BC on various topics, and other related writings.

Anyone is free to help with this index.
Send suggestions to: efriendsinbox@hotmail.com

Sincere questions and debate at:
<https://www.facebook.com/Second-Book-of-Commandments-289282872827>